

EDWARDIAN RIGGSES OF AMERICA VI:
ZEBULON RIGGS (1719–1780)
OF MENDHAM, NEW JERSEY, AND HIS
FAMILY THROUGH 10 GENERATIONS

by
Alvy Ray Smith, FASG

This is a hyperlinked text file.
It looks like a book but acts like a webpage:

The top line of the title page is linked to the table of contents.

Each line in the table of contents is linked to its sketch.

The person atop a sketch is linked to its respective child line.

A child with a + sign is linked to its respective parent sketch.

Each line in the table of illustrations is linked to its picture.

Each footnote superscript is linked to its footnote.

The cursor changes to a pointing finger above a link. Then click.

Copyright ©2009–2021 by Alvy Ray Smith

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, or any information storage or retrieval system, without permission in writing from the copyright holder, except for the inclusion of brief quotations in a review.



Published by
ARS LONGA
publications imprint of
Alvy Ray Smith, PhD, FASG
Berkeley CA
<alvyray.com>

Bibliographic Reference:

Alvy Ray Smith, FASG. *Edwardian Riggses of America VI: Zebulon Riggs (1719–1780), of Mendham, New Jersey, and His Family Through 10 Generations*. Berkeley: Ars Longa, 2021. Please also cite the version number on the title page.

This is volume 6 of the Edwardian Riggs series.

Text in red is unsubstantiated at this printing, or claimed but not supported by proof, or is a question I am asking for possible future answer, or is in some other way to be considered temporary. An advantage of electronic publishing is that I can continue to improve and update the text while the mass of valid information is made available now. It is important therefore that citations mention the version number, that red items not be cited, and that the color be preserved.

Dedicated to the memory of
ALVY RAY⁷ *and* EDITH HORTENSE (SANDERS) SMITH
my parents.
My father was a 7th-generation descendant of Bethuel Riggs
also of Mendham, N.J., born 1757 (no established relationship to Zebulon)

Also by me, available in print from <americanancestors.org>:

*Dr. John Durand (1664–1727) of Derby, Connecticut: His Family Through Four Generations, Featuring the Branch of His Youngest Son, Ebenezer Durand, Through Ten Generations to 2003*¹¹

*Edwardian Riggsses of America I: Elder Bethuel Riggs (1757–1835) of Morris County, New Jersey, and His Family Through Five Generations*¹²

And these, all volumes available electronically at <alvyray.com/Riggs>:

Edwardian Riggsses of America II: Elder Bethuel Riggs (1757–1835): Generations Five through Ten of His Family to 2006

Edwardian Riggsses of America III: Edward Riggs (1589–1672), Immigrant in 1633 to Roxbury, Massachusetts: His Family through Twelve Generations, Part I: The Connecticut Branch; Part II: The New Jersey Branch; Part III: The New Jersey Branch (Problematical)

Edwardian Riggsses of America IV: The Family of Isaac and Mary Riggs (1744–1816) of Northern Kentucky

Edwardian Riggsses of America V: Thomas Riggs (1633–1772) of Gloucester, Massachusetts, and His Descendants to 2006

Edwardian Riggsses of America VI: Zebulon Riggs (1719–1780) of Mendham, New Jersey, and His Family through Eight Generations

Edwardian Riggsses of America VII: Gideon Riggs (c1713–1786) of Morristown, New Jersey, and His Family through Eight Generations

Edwardian Riggsses of America VIII: Timothy Riggs (c1723–c1804) of New Jersey, North Carolina, and Kentucky, and His Family

Edwardian Riggsses of America IX: James Riggs (c1662–c1744) of Prince George's County, Maryland, and His Descendants to 2011

1. Selected the 2004 book of the year by the National Genealogical Society (NGS); also declared co-winner of the 2004 "New England Genealogy" Literary Awards Contest, by the Connecticut Society of Genealogists (CSG). Can be ordered from NEHGS at <www.americanancestors.org>.

2. Awarded the 2007 Donald Lines Jacobus Award, by the Fellows of the American Society of Genealogists (FASG). Can be ordered from NEHGS at <www.americanancestors.org>.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

TABLE OF ILLUSTRATIONS	viii
PICTURE CREDITS	x
ABBREVIATIONS	xii
A NOTE ON THE SERIES TITLE.....	xiv
LINEAGE LIST NOTATION	xv
METHODOLOGY AND STYLE NOTES	xvi
ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	xviii
SPECIAL FOREWORD	xix
PREFACE	xx
THE DNA EVIDENCE	xxiii
First Generation	1
1. ZEBULON RIGGS	1
Second Generation	5
2. PRESERVE RIGGS (ZEBULON ¹).....	5
Third Generation.....	12
4. ELIAS RIGGS (PRESERVE ²)	12
6. HANNAH RIGGS.....	15
8. SILAS RIGGS	17
9. SARAH RIGGS.....	20
10. ELIZABETH RIGGS	21
11. NANCY SPENCER RIGGS	22
Fourth Generation	27
12. JOSEPH LEWIS RIGGS (ELIAS ³).....	27
13. ELIAS RIGGS.....	28
15. MARGARET RIGGS	31
16. HANNAH CONGER RIGGS	33
17. PHEBE RIGGS	34
19. ELIZABETH RIGGS	40
28. SILAS A. RIGGS (SILAS ³)	41
29. ALBERT ROSE RIGGS	43
36. ANN ELIZABETH GILDERSLEEVE (NANCY ³).....	46

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Fifth Generation	50
38. EDWARD HINMAN RIGGS (JOSEPH LEWIS ⁴)	50
40. MARY E. RIGGS.....	52
42. EMMA C. RIGGS.....	52
43. ELIAS FORSYTHE RIGGS.....	53
47. MARGARET RIGGS (ELIAS ⁴).....	55
48. EDWARD RIGGS.....	56
50. JAMES FORSYTH RIGGS	58
51. CHARLES WILSON RIGGS	60
56. ELIAS RIGGS MONFORT (HANNAH CONGER ⁴)	60
57. FRANCIS COSAT/CASSATT MONFORT	63
78. ROBERT M. RIGGS (SILAS A. ⁴)	63
81. JETUR ROSE RIGGS (ALBERT ROSE ⁴)	66
Sixth Generation.....	69
96. LEWIS/LOUIS JOSEPH RIGGS (EDWARD HINMAN ⁵).....	69
110. CHARLES TROWBRIDGE RIGGS (EDWARD ⁵).....	70
112. HENRY HARRISON RIGGS.....	71
113. THEODORE DALZEL ATHENAEUS RIGGS.....	76
114. ERNEST WILSON RIGGS.....	78
115. EMMA CORNELIA RIGGS	80
116. ARTHUR STANLEY RIGGS (JAMES FORSYTH ⁵)	81
117. JAMES FORSYTH RIGGS JR.....	83
120. ROBERT JENNINGS RIGGS (CHARLES WILSON ⁵).....	83
121. EDITH CLARA RIGGS	85
122. CHARLES HENRY RIGGS	86
127. JETUR RODGERS RIGGS (ROBERT M. ⁵).....	88
133. EUGENE RIPLEY RIGGS.....	90
137. ALBERT ROSE RIGGS (JETUR ROSE ⁵)	92
139. JOSEPH POTTER RIGGS	94
Seventh Generation	101
147. EDWARD CLARK RIGGS (THEODORE DALZEL ATHENAEUS ⁶)	101
148. WINIFRED MARY RIGGS	103
149. DOROTHY GETCHELL RIGGS.....	104

TABLE OF CONTENTS

150. FRANCES DWIGHT RIGGS.....	111
151. JAMES HOWARD RIGGS	111
152. LORRIN ANDREWS RIGGS (ERNEST WILSON ⁶)	112
153. DOUGLAS SHEPARD RIGGS	116
157. RICHARD MORRISON RIGGS (ROBERT JENNINGS ⁶).....	117
158. ROBERT JENNINGS RIGGS JR.	119
166. NELLIE RIGGS (JETUR RODGERS ⁶).....	122
167. AUDREY GALE RIGGS.....	123
171. SIDNEY WARREN RIGGS (EUGENE R. ⁶)	124
177. JERRE SALMON RIGGS (JOSEPH POTTER ⁶).....	127
179. NANCY STANSBORROUGH RIGGS	129
Eighth Generation	131
223. JOEL V. RIGGS (JERRE SALMON ⁷).....	131
226. BRUCE WHEELER SALMON (NANCY STANBOROUGH ⁷).....	131
227. CAROL RIGGS SALMON	132
Ninth Generation	133
228. JERRE SEALS RIGGS (JOEL V. ⁸)	133
229. BRAD DANIEL SALMON (BRUCE WHEELER ⁸ SALMON).....	133
230. GRANT GEORGE SALMON	133
231. SARAH EMPSON (CAROL RIGGS ⁸ SALMON)	134
232. KATE EMPSON.....	134
BIBLIOGRAPHY	137
NAME INDEX	147
COLOPHON	161
ADDITIONS OR CORRECTIONS.....	161

TABLE OF ILLUSTRATIONS

See inserted signature of figures

Figure 1. “Mendom” [Mendham] Congregation Book, 1766, first page, signed by “Zeblun” [Zebulon] ¹ Riggs	I
Figure 2. Gravestone of Zebulon ¹ Riggs, Hilltop Presbyterian Churchyard, Mendham, N.J.	II
Figure 3. Gravestone of Puah, wife of Preserve ² Riggs, Hilltop Presbyterian Churchyard	III
Figure 4. Rev. Elias ⁴ Riggs, William Goodell, and William G. Schauffler translating the Bible into Armenian	IV
Figure 5. 50th wedding anniversary of Rev. Elias ⁴ and Martha Jane (Dalzel) Riggs, center, Constantinople, 18 Sept. 1882.	V
Figure 6. Rev. Joseph Glass Monfort, husband of Hannah Conger ⁴ Riggs	VI
Figure 7. Rev. Samuel Sanford and Phebe ⁴ (Riggs) Potter	VII
Figure 8. Joseph Lewis ⁵ Potter	VIII
Figure 9. Elizabeth Ray ⁵ (Potter) Smith.....	IX
Figure 10. Charles Wilson ⁵ (blind) and Electa (Parson) Riggs.....	X
Figure 11. Elias Riggs ⁵ Monfort during Civil War (right) and as Commander of the Grand Army of the Republic, Ohio chapter	XI
Figure 12. Cover of <i>Days of Tragedy in Armenia</i> , by Henry Harrison ⁶ Riggs	XII
Figure 13. Theodore D. A. ⁶ Riggs, 1923.....	XIII
Figure 14. Winifred, wife of Theodore D. A. ⁶ Riggs	XIV
Figure 15. Dust jacket of <i>Shepard of Aintab</i> by Alice Shepard, wife of Ernest Wilson ⁶ Riggs.....	XV
Figure 16. Edward ⁷ and Frances Riggs with, left to right, Mary ⁸ , Martha ⁸ , Joy ⁸ , and Louis ⁸	XVI
Figure 17. Louis ⁸ and Joy ⁸ Riggs were skyjacked in 1970.....	XVII
Figure 18. Gani, Eugenio ⁹ , Este ⁹ , and Joy ⁸ (Riggs) Perla	XVIII
Figure 19. Aaron ⁹ , Martha Jane ⁸ (Riggs) with Skylor ⁹ , Byron ⁹ , and Nathan Knoll.....	XIX
Figure 20. Mary ⁸ (Riggs) and Raj Jayaraman and, left to right, Susheela ⁹ , Sumita ⁹ , and Malika ⁹	XX
Figure 21. Prof. Frank Pitelka, husband of Prof. Dorothy ⁷ Riggs.....	XXI

TABLE OF ILLUSTRATIONS

Figure 22. Prof. Louis ⁸ Pitelka.....	XXII
Figure 23. Cover for book by Vince ⁸ Pitelka	XXIII
Figure 24. Lorrin A. ⁷ Riggs, right, receives the Edgar D. Tillyer Medal from Karl G. Kessler, left, and John L. Brown	XXIV

PICTURE CREDITS

See bibliography for source details

- Figure 1. Wright, *First Presbyterian Church, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., History and Records, 1738–1938*, 184–85, includes transcription [word at upper right is “Mo^{erator}”, at end of line 7 is “pr(ovide)”, bottom left is “Elected”, and bottom right is “Commi(ttee men)”].
- Figure 2. Photograph, added by Kevin Murphy to *Find a Grave*, no. 5883705. **Permission not yet obtained.**
- Figure 3. Photograph, added by Kevin Murphy to *Find a Grave*, no. 5883704. **Permission not yet obtained.**
- Figure 4. Wright, *Two Hundredth Anniversary Reminiscences of the First Presbyterian Church, Mendham, N.J., 1738–1938, Supplement*, cites the American Bible Society.
- Figure 5. From the collection of Edith⁷ (Riggs) Barakat. Identification of family members in this photo also courtesy of Edith.
- Figure 6. From the collection of Timmy⁷ (Blake) Sorrow.
- Figure 7. From the collection of Timmy⁷ (Blake) Sorrow. The photograph of Phebe Riggs Potter is in a frame labeled “Marceau, 148 W. 4th St., Cincinnati, O.”
- Figure 8. From the collection of Timmy⁷ (Blake) Sorrow. The photograph of Joseph Lewis Potter is in a frame labeled “Rockwood, 1440 Broadway, New York, 1900.”
- Figure 9. From the collection of Timmy⁷ (Blake) Sorrow. The photograph of Elizabeth Ray (Potter) Smith is in a frame labeled “Ragsdale, San Angelo, Tex.”
- Figure 10. From the collection of Edith⁷ (Riggs) Barakat.
- Figure 11. *Grand Army of the Republic—Elias Riggs Monfort, Commander-in-Chief 1915/1916*, information and Civil War photograph submitted

PICTURE CREDITS

by E. Riggs Monfort III and Jim Houston, Nov. 2001. GAR photograph submitted by George G. Kane, July 2001 [permission not yet obtained for these].

Figure 12. Dust jacket of Henry Harrison Riggs, *Days of Tragedy in Armenia* (published as book, Ann Arbor, Michigan: Gomidas Institute, 1997).

Figure 13. From the collection of Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs.

Figure 14. From the collection of Louis Eugene⁸¹ Riggs.

Figure 15. Dust jacket of Alice (Shepard) Riggs, *Shepard of Aintab* (1920; republished Ann Arbor, Michigan: Gomidas Institute, 2001).

Figure 16. From the collection of Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs.

Figure 17. Courtesy *Time Magazine* [permission not yet obtained].

Figure 18. From the collection of Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs.

Figure 19. From the collection of Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs.

Figure 20. From the collection of Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs.

Figure 21. From the obituary by Robert Sanders, “Frank Pitelka, professor emeritus of zoology who studied bird behavior, dies at age 87,” *UCBerkeleyNews*, <www.berkeley.edu/news/media/releases/2003/10/23_pitelka.shtml> (saved 28 Sept. 2009) [permission not yet obtained].

Figure 22. From announcement re Louis F.⁸ Pitelka, *Distinguished Service Citation*, <www.esa.org/history/Awards/bulletin/service2001.pdf> (saved 28 Sept. 2009) [permission not yet obtained].

Figure 23. Cover of book by Vince⁸ Pitelka, *Clay: A Studio Handbook* (American Ceramic Society, 2001) [permission not yet obtained].

Figure 24. Photograph by Glasheen Graphics, courtesy AIP Emilio Segrè Visual Archives.

ABBREVIATIONS

BLM	U.S. Bureau of Land Management
Cem.	Cemetery
DAR	National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution
dw.	dwelling (U.S. census)
ED	Enumeration District (U.S. census)
FHL	LDS Family History Library US/CAN microfilm, referenced by roll number, or book, referenced by call number
fam.	family (U.S. census)
GLO	General Land Office of the BLM
GMNJ	<i>The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey</i>
IGI	International Genealogical Index (LDS)
JP	Justice of the Peace
LDS	Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints (Mormons)
MG	Minister of the Gospel
NARA	National Archives and Records Administration
NEA	<i>New England Ancestors</i> (NEHGS)
NEHGS	New England Historic Genealogical Society
NGSQ	<i>National Genealogical Society Quarterly</i>
NJ Archives	Archives of the State of New Jersey, 1st series
NJHS	New Jersey Historical Society
NYGBS	New York Genealogical and Biographical Society
Pct.	Precinct (U.S. census)
PO	Post Office (U.S. census)
Record	<i>New York Genealogical and Biographical Record</i> (New York, 1870-) (NYGBS)
Register	<i>New England Historical and Genealogical Register</i> (Boston, 1847-) (NEHGS)
r.	roll (U.S. census)
RG	Record Group (NARA)
RLDS	Reorganized LDS
sh.	sheet (U.S. census)
SSDI	Social Security Death Index
SSN	Social Security Number
SWNE, etc.	Southwest quadrant of northeast quadrant (GLO, 40 acres)
Sx TyN RzW	Section x, Township y North, Range z West (GLO)
TAG	<i>The American Genealogist</i>
Terr.	Territory

A NOTE ON THE SERIES TITLE

The expression “Edwardian Riggs” was coined by Robert Charles Anderson, FASG, to describe a descendant of Edward Riggs, immigrant to Roxbury, Massachusetts, in 1633, as distinct from descendants of other early Riggs immigrants. But here an Edwardian Riggs is a Riggs male who carries the same Y chromosome as Edward of Roxbury. Female progeny of Edwardian Riggs males are also Edwardian Riggses.

Another way to state the extended meaning is this: An Edwardian Riggs is a descendant of Edward Riggs of Roxbury *or of any of his male Riggs ancestors*. So an Edwardian Riggs male has the same Y chromosome as Edward of Roxbury, but may not necessarily descend from him. He might descend, for example, from Edward’s father or grandfather via a brother or cousin who immigrated to America separately.

As will be argued in detail, any Riggs in this work is an Edwardian Riggs by the extended definition. It is possible that each is an Edwardian Riggs in the restricted, original meaning of the term, but this has not been proved as of this writing. For example, Bethuel Riggs has been proved Edwardian by Y-chromosome DNA analysis, as will be explained in detail, but it is not yet known if he descends from Edward of Roxbury. It is known, however, that he descends from Edward or from one of Edward’s male ancestors.

Technical note: Two males are said to share the “same” Y chromosome if they have the same Y chromosome to within a few mutations. Such mutations are expected over a passage of time on the order of centuries.

LINEAGE LIST NOTATION

To facilitate stepping “backward” through the genealogy, I utilize one small addition to standard (actually “modified”) *Register* format. A leading subscript to a person in a lineage list is the person number for that individual in this work. For example, Edward Clark⁷ Riggs (₁₁₃*Theodore Dalzel Athenaeus*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Elias*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was son of person 113, Theodore Dalzel Athenaeus⁶ Riggs (₄₈*Edward*⁵, *Elias*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹), who in turn was son of person 48, Elias⁴ Riggs, and so forth. This technique may be applied to any person in a lineage list. However, to reduce visual clutter, I will use it here for at most one person per lineage list, usually the first.

A superscript asterisk (*) indicates the first person in a lineage list who is not genetically related to the next older person in the list. For example, Skylor Nathan^{9*} Knoll (₁*Martha Jane*⁸, *Edward Clark*⁷, *Theodore Dalzel Athenaeus*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Elias*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was an adopted son of Martha Jane¹² Riggs.

N.B. The National Genealogical Society has now carefully codified modified *Register* format, mentioned above, so it is often called NGSQ format. Whatever the nomenclature, the above paragraphs describe departures from it.

METHODOLOGY AND STYLE NOTES

Un sourced material. Some claims without accompanying sources are important to preserve, as hints to future researchers or simply to indicate that I am aware of commonly claimed dates, names, or places, but am not certain of them. I enter these in footnotes and not in the main text. I do not always explicitly flag these claims as unsourced, but they should be understood as such by their presence in the footnotes only. This type of information often comes from compiled, but unfortunately unsourced, genealogies that have the appearance, to me at least, of being well researched and based on solid evidence. The footnote hint might inspire a future researcher to find the elusive evidence, whereas I had not done so by the time this book went to press.

Census litany. Rather than trying to be creative on each of hundreds of census readings, I have chosen to state them with a common “litany.” To make census litanies easy to spot, I usually introduce each one with the year. For example, a reading from the U.S. census for 1900 will begin “In 1900”

Online sources. I have made much use of online sources, usually secondary, such as the listing of gravestones in a particular cemetery. The problem with this practice is the supposed ephemeral nature of the web. Many online sources may simply disappear from the web over time, or change addresses at least. I have therefore made a copy of every webpage used in this work and archived it for future reference. Very notable exceptions are the many databases available from major servers, such as <Ancestry.com>, which I assume, with some trepidation, will be permanently available by some means. The URL for a website is identified by enclosing < > brackets. When a URL needs to wrap at the end of a line for good visual appearance, I have inserted a hyphen in an appropriate location. This line-breaking hyphen should be omitted, of course, when the URL is used as an internet address.

Abbreviations. To fit this book into one bound volume, I have resorted to abbreviations. With one exception, I always abbreviate state

METHODOLOGY

names and month names. I do not abbreviate state names in the main text that stand alone. However, state names in footnotes are always abbreviated, even in the titles of books.

I do not abbreviate anything in a quotation. An abbreviation in a quotation is present in the original.

I use succinct forms for the sources in footnotes. The bibliography should be consulted for full expansion of a source reference. See the abbreviations section of the front matter for the full list of abbreviations used in the census references. In all cases, the census was read from <Ancestry.com>, and the roll numbers correspond to the microfilm series used by that organization.

Verb tenses. Past tense is normally used, but a record is described in the present—e.g., Joe Riggs was born in 1836, but a death certificate for Joe Riggs states that he was born in 1836.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Edith⁷ (Riggs) Barakat, Eileen⁸ (Riggs) deCastro, Elizabeth [Betsy] Grace⁸ (Riggs) Fermano, Ellen Janet (Sayers) Lanza, Wendy⁸ (Riggs) Lyons, Terry Hann, James Howard⁷ Riggs, Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs, Marilyn (Maloney) Riggs, Richard Morrison⁷ and Katherine (Grace) Riggs, Robert Jennings⁷ Riggs Jr., Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon, Timothy [Timmy] Kate⁷ (Blake) Sorrow, Barbara J.⁸ (Rice) Vanecek.

I also thank again (and again) my genealogical mentors, Robert Charles Anderson, FASG, and Marsha Hoffman Rising, CG, FASG. And I thank again Shelley Holmes Caroe who has assisted me for years in obtaining records of the Riggs family (and before that the Durand family). She has been remarkably successful in finding Riggs male DNA contributors and encouraging them to assist our researches.

Extraordinary provider of primary sources—Frank James⁷ Gruber.

My invaluable research associate—Shelley Holmes Caroe.

Early Riggs genealogy, Great Migration era, and mentor—Robert Charles Anderson, FASG.

Early Upper South (Missouri, Kentucky, Tennessee, and North Carolina) genealogy, and mentor—Marsha Hoffman Rising, CG, FASG.

Archives and Special Collections, Mount Holyoke College, South Hadley, Mass. [separate permission is required for publication of materials used]

LDS records, Family History Library, Salt Lake City, Utah—Linda Turner, AG; Gordon Remington, FASG.

New Jersey archives, Trenton, New Jersey—Sandra M. Hewlett, CGRS.

SPECIAL FOREWORD

After eight years of intense genealogical research, the last five devoted to the Riggs family, I have decided that I must bring the effort to a close. So this volume and six others from my *Edwardian Riggses of America* series are contributed to the public in an incomplete state, as there are thousands of proved results in these volumes of benefit to Riggs family reasearchers. I have chosen to electronically publish the seven volumes to make them widely available promptly. The format is Adobe Acrobat (.pdf) format which preserves the thousands of hyperlinks I have embedded in the documents for my own benefit during the years of editorial work, and which I believe the user will find equally useful. Electronic publishing makes it possible for me to update the volumes at will. I do intend for my work to be cited even though it is incomplete, so I suggest users of the data here always insert the version number of the particular volume in their bibliographical references to it.

The list of unfinished things in this manuscript contains at least these:

- Incomplete bibliography.

- Broken internet links; they worked when I first referenced them.

- Unresolved items, often flagged with red font, but not necessarily so.

- General proofreading.

- The lower quality illustrations should be culled.

- Some permissions have not been formally granted.

- Some family lines should be taken further.

On the other hand, much of the information in this book (of several hundred pages) is correct and carefully documented. I would like to see the accurate information used, and the problems solved.

Alvy Ray Smith
Seattle, Bainbridge Island, and Berkeley
<alvyray.com> 12 Oct. 2010

PREFACE

I was inspired to begin my study of the extensive Riggs family descending from the immigrant, Edward¹ Riggs, for the personal reason of believing him to be the ancestor of Elder Bethuel Riggs, from whom I descend. Over the course of eight years or so, I have come to know much about this family, but I have not accomplished the original goal of establishing the actual descent from Edward¹ to Bethuel and hence to me. I have however generated five volumes of scholarly Riggs research and contributed six papers on Riggs research to the learned journals of scholarly genealogy. And I was able during that time to establish, using DNA technology, that Bethuel was probably, with high confidence, a descendant of Edward¹. The actual descent remains a mystery, but the existence of a descent is established with high probability.

Until 29 Sept. 2009 I had thought my volume 3 was the last of my Riggs volumes. Before that date I had already subdivided single volume 3 into two parts, each occupying a separate book: Part I was devoted to the well-established Connecticut branch of the family, and Part II to the problematical New Jersey branch.³ On 29 Sept., however, I decided it would be easier for my research and data management if I further subdivided Part II into two parts: (new) Part II devoted to those parts of the New Jersey branch that were well-established, and Part III to the problematical subbranches.

While doing this major surgery it came to me that I could bring Part III into sharper focus—on exactly the problematical parts—if I removed any well-established families in what was to be Part III into separate volumes. In a sense I had already done this with my volumes 1 and 2, the family of Bethuel Riggs. His family is well-established, but his ancestry in Morris County, N.J., is not. I had already excised his family into separate

3. Anderson and Smith, "The Genealogy of Edward¹ Riggs Revisited," *The Genealogist*. (See bibliography for expansion of source details.) We detail here the problems with the N.J. branch.

PREFACE

volumes so I was not burdened by carrying its full mass around while I explored other branches.

The current volume, volume 6, is another such exercise. I am extracting, from what was to be Part III, the family of Zebulon Riggs since it is well-established. It is his ancestry in Morris County, N.J., which is not. By excising the Zebulon Riggs family from the proposed Part III, I save myself the burden of carrying around his (proven) family while I work on the difficult Part III. Part III thus becomes highly focused on just those nasty bits that have defied genealogists for years, while researchers can appeal to volume 6 for the Zebulon Riggs family without question marks and red ink.

I shall probably also extract other proved subfamilies from Part III into other volumes, a pending notion.

As in the other volumes in this series, items in red have not been proved, in my opinion. They lack a primary source, or respected secondary source. I also use red to indicate questions to myself and or to indicate likely problems. A “source” printed in red is not one I respect. Generally, red indicates a problem.

After a four-year break, I take up this volume again, in Jan. 2021, because of the receipt of a small book called *My Memories*, by A. R. Riggs in 1915, forwarded to me by his kinsman, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon. A. R. Riggs is **ALBERT ROSE⁶ RIGGS** (₈₁*Jetur R.*⁵, *Albert Rose*⁴, *Silas*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) in this book.

Almost certainly Albert’s ancestor Zebulon Riggs descended from the 1633 immigrant to Roxbury, Mass., Edward¹ Riggs. Unfortunately, the 1901 Riggs genealogy by Wallace [Wallace (1901)] confidently states that he was indeed Zebulon⁵ Riggs (*Joseph*⁴, *Edward*³, *Edward*², *Edward*¹). However, I have found after careful checking for several years that Wallace’s genealogy is full of wild guesses and unjustified descents. In particular, I was never able to establish that Zebulon’s father was Joseph. See my paper (with Robert Charles Anderson) “The Genealogy of Edward¹ Riggs of Roxbury, Massachusetts, Revisited” [Anderson and Smith (2009)] for the full argument.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

PREFACE

The DNA Evidence

I have used the genetic signatures of male Riggs descendants successfully in some branches of the extended Riggs family to prove membership in the family and to solve actual descendency problems. I assemble here the various members of the Zebulon Riggs family who have contributed YDNA (DNA of the Y chromosome) to the project. The reference genetic signature is the Edwardian Modal Signature, the one belonging with high probability to Edward¹ Riggs, the 1633 immigrant himself:⁴

l^xn^kn^pl^lm^mC sⁱj^kk^yo^sC^oo^qq k^js^wo^oq^rK^LL^l kⁱo^ph^jh^kj^lu^wp^jl^lo^hl^wt^mk^mk^kl^l

The following descendants from Zebulon Riggs contributed their YDNA to the Riggs project. The markers which differ from the Edwardian Modal Signature are shown in red. They differ by 2 or 3 markers from a perfect match, which is therefore counted as a match in genetic genealogy. That is, they all descend with high probability from Edward¹ Riggs or they and Edward¹ Riggs descend from a common ancestor.

Douglas Rikert⁸ Riggs (₁₅₂Lorin Andrews⁷, Ernest Wilson⁶, Edward⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹):

l^xn^km^pl^lm^mC sⁱj^kk^yo^sC^oo^qq k^js^wo^oq^rK^LL^l kⁱo^ph^jh^kj^lu^wp^jl^lo^hl^wt^mk^mk^kl^l

Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs (₁₄₇Edward Clark⁷, Theodore Dalzel Athenaenus⁶, Edward⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹):

l^xn^km^pl^lm^mC sⁱj^kk^yo^sC^oo^qq k^js^wo^oq^rK^LL^l kⁱo^ph^jh^kj^lv^wp^jl^lo^hl^wt^mk^mk^kl^l

Richard Morrison⁷ Riggs (₁₂₀Robert Jennings⁶, Charles Wilson⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹):

l^xn^km^pl^lm^mC sⁱj^kk^yo^sC^oo^qq k^js^wo^oq^rK^LL^l kⁱo^ph^jh^kj^lv^wp^jl^lo^hl^wt^mk^mk^kl^l

The first thing to note is that all three of these share an **m** on the fifth marker. The second thing is that all three share Elias⁴ Riggs as their MRCA (Most Recent Common Ancestor). Note also that the MRCA of

4. Smith (2006). See bibliography for all such sources. This one in particular refers to: Alvy Ray Smith. "The Y-DNA Signature of Edward Riggs of Roxbury, Massachusetts." *New England Ancestors* 6(2005):46-48.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

just Douglas and Louis was Edward⁵. My Riggs DNA project now includes about a hundred YDNA contributors with genetic signatures near that of the Edwardian Modal Signature. But only these three have an **m** in the fifth position. The most I can say at this juncture is that this **m** is a mutation that serves to mark the Elias⁴ subfamily.

By using these mutations, our knowledge of the family tree, and the rules of mutation minimization, we can estimate what the genetic signature of older family members must have been. The rules of mutations minimization state that:

1. A father with only one son (no branching) is assumed to have the same marker value as his son. If the son's marker value is (un)certain, then so is the father's.
2. A father at a branch point is assumed to have the value derived from the values of his sons that minimizes mutation probabilities. If this is (un)certain, then the father's value is (un)certain.

We apply these rules at the outermost leaves of a tree and move methodically up the tree to its root, Zebulon¹. We start by pushing up the tree from Douglas Rikert⁸ and Louis Eugene⁸. Since we have no evidence to the contrary, we assume, by rule 1, Ernest Wilson⁶ matches Douglas Rikert⁸, and that Theodore Dalzel Athenaeus⁶ matches Louis Eugene⁸.

So Edward⁵ must have had this genetic signature (with high probability), where notation **{pq}** means, for example, that the value at that marker is uncertain, but must be either **p** or **q**. That is rule 2 in operation:

lxnk**m**plllmmC sijkkyosCoo**{pq}**q kjswooqrKLll kiophjjhkjl**{uv}**wpjllohlwtmlkmmkll

Now we push up the tree from Edward⁵ and Charles Wilson⁵ to Elias⁴. Since we have no evidence to the contrary, we assume by rule 1 that Charles Wilson⁵ matches Richard Morrison⁷. Thus Elias⁴ must have had this genetic signature (with high probability) by the rules:

lxnk**m**plllmmC sijkkyosCooq kjswooqrKLll kiophjjhkjl**{uvw}**wpjllohlwtmlkmmkll

Notice that the uncertainty **{pq}** resolved to **q** by the mutation-minimizing proviso. In words, two **q**'s and a single mutation to **p** is more

PREFACE

likely than one p and two independent mutations—in the same direction (-1) yet—to two qs.

Note added 19 Jan. 2021: The following person has agreed to contribute his YDNA to the project. We await Jerre's results (I use the Edwardian Modal Signature as a placeholder here for his):

Jerre Seals⁹ Riggs (₂₂₃Joel V.⁸, Jerre Salmon⁷, Joseph Potter⁶, Jetur Rose⁵, Albert Rose⁴, Silas³, Preserve², Zebulon¹):

lxnknplllmmC sikkkyosCooqq kjswooqrKLII kiophjjhkjlupjllohlwtmkmkklI

Note that the MRCA of all four of these four contributors was Preserve². It will be interesting to learn when the **m** mutation in the fifth position was introduced. If Jerre's signature has an **m** there, then Preserve² must have had it too. By rule 1 then, our best guess at Zebulon¹'s signature is that he would have an **m** there too. But if Jerre doesn't have that **m**, then the **m** must have been introduced by a descendant of Preserve², perhaps Elias³. Elias⁴ definitely had it.

Note added 10 Mar. 2021: The YDNA results for Jerre Seals⁹ Riggs just came in from FamilyTreeDNA.com on 111 markers. The surprise is that his signature is *exactly* (111/111) the Edwardian Modal Signature (only the first 67 markers shown above). We can conclude then, from the logic of the preceding paragraph, that Preserve² did not have an **m** in the fifth position. That had probably been introduced at Elias³.

ZEBULON RIGGS

Of Mendham, New Jersey

FIRST GENERATION

1. ZEBULON¹ RIGGS^[5] was born 23 Jan. 1718/19 (calculated), Orange, Essex Co., N.J., died 12 Dec. 1780, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., aged 61 years 10 months 19 days, and was buried there in the cemetery of the Hilltop Presbyterian Church (Figure 2), next to his son Preserve and daughter Experience and Preserve's wife, Puah.^[6] Zebulon married^[7] ELIZABETH [possibly BROWN].

Zebulon is listed as a Morris Co. freeholder on 31 Aug. 1752.^[8]

On 21 June 1773 Zebulon Riggs, a "cordwinder," purchased just over 32 acres from William Liddle, a "Do^r" [doctor?], both of Mendham Twp., Morris Co., for just over £70. The land abutted another parcel owned by Zebulon, as the legal description begins, "at a Pepperidge Tree standing on the bank of the Passiack River, being a corner of Zebulon Riggs's Land." One of the witnesses to the deed was Preserve Riggs, who

5. Zebulon is traditionally thought to be Zebulon⁵ Riggs (?Joseph⁴, Edward³, Edward², Edward¹). However, I have not been able to establish definitively that he was son of Joseph, so will give him generation number 1 in this Vol. 6 as I did for Bethuel Riggs in Vol. 1 of this series. Incidentally, Bethuel, born 1757, was also from Mendham and is another example of what I call the "Morris County Morass" of genealogical mysteries. Although there is not a shred of evidence linking Bethuel with the family of Zebulon Riggs, the time and place coincidence is intriguing.

6. Wright, *Mendham Cemeteries*, 129, "(Sandstone cherub. Sect. 6) [next to Preserve's and Puah's stones] Here lies the Remains of Zebulon Riggs who Departed this Life Dec^{br}: 12: 1780, Aged 61 Year 10 Months and 19 Days. | As I am now So you must be. | Prepare in time to follow me." Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 16, has Zebulon's death at age 57, for a birth in about 1723, one of the book's many errors. See bibliography for full expansion of source references.

7. *DAR Patriot Index*, "[Riggs] Zebulon: b 1-23-1719 NJ d 12-12-1780 NJ m Elizabeth Brown PS NJ." [PS = Patriotic Service]; Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 110, states only that he married an Elizabeth.

8. Pilch, "Eighteenth Century Freeholders in N.J., Morris Co., 1752," *GMNJ*, 16:59-65.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

was sworn and deposed as regards the deed on 6 Apr. 1806, which was finally recorded on 2 May 1806.^[9]

Zebulon “Rigs,” residing in Mendham Twp., appears on a poll list of May 1776 of those voting for delegates from Morris Co. to New Jersey’s first Constitutional Congress. Also from Mendham were John Riggs, “Lebeus Dodd,” and Samuel McElrath.^[10]

Note that it is this John Riggs, whoever he was, who is the only Riggs directly associated with Zebulon, other than his known children. See my Vol. 3, Part II, for the heritage of Lebbeus⁶ Dod (*Stephen⁵ Dod, Elizabeth⁴, Edward³, Edward², Edward¹*), which is somewhat supportive of Joseph⁴ as Zebulon’s father, but certainly doesn’t prove it.

Zebulon is listed as a rateable of Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., in June 1778 with 100 acres, 3 horses, 6 horned cattle, and 3 hogs, and again in June 1780 with 5 horses, 8 horned cattle, and 3 hogs. He was exempt in both cases.^[11]

The Mendham town records prove Zebulon a constant resident and participant in community affairs. The number at the right is the page from Book 1: Ear Marks, or Book 2: Mendham Twp. Book, of the town records documenting the corresponding event.^[12]

15 Dec. 1752	Strays	81
21 Mar. 1754	Mentioned in a survey	71
14 Mar. 1758	Overseer of roads	15
25 Dec. 1761	Strays	88
1762	Commissioner of roads	25
25 Dec. 1766	Strays	103
10 Mar. 1767	Overseer of the poor	30
28 Dec. 1767	Strays	107
14 Mar. 1769	Overseer of highway	32
30 Dec. 1769	Strays	114

9. Morris Co., N.J., Deeds, M:217.

10. Stryker-Rodda, *Some Early Records of Morris Co., N.J., 1740-1799*, 96, 116, 118.

11. Stryker-Rodda, “N.J. Rateables, 1778-1780: Mendham Twp., Morris Co.,” *GMNJ*, 45:127, “Zebulon Riggs 100; 3h, 6c, 3p; ex (5h, 8c).”

12. Wright, *Early Records of Mendham Twp., Morris Co.*, 14, 24, 30, 33, 35-36, 44, 46, 48, 64, 71, 74, 81, 95.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

13 Mar. 1770	Overseer of highway	33
1770	Ear mark	8
2 Jan. 1773	Strays	169
10 Mar. 1778	Collector	43
9 Mar. 1779	Overseer of the poor	46
14 Mar. 1780	Overseer of the poor	48

Related to the record above is that of Zebulon's involvement in the First Presbyterian Church of Mendham. In the following list, the page number at the right is from Helen Martha Wright's history of the church:^[13]

20 Nov. 1766	Committee member	54
4 Aug. 1767	Committee member	186
13 Oct. 1768	Committee member	172
14 Mar. 1769	Trustee for parsonage	187
ca. 1774	Signatory	62
30 Apr. 1778	Committee member	66
21 Sept. 1778	Delegation member	67
26 Mar. 1779	Committee member	68

Zebulon Riggs was "dismissed or deceased" from the First Presbyterian Church of Mendham in 1780.^[14]

Children of record:^[15]

- + 2 i **PRESERVE² RIGGS**, born about 1746, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., married **PUAH HUDSON**, and had eight children.
- 3 ii **EXPERIENCE² RIGGS**, born about 1749 (or perhaps 1744), Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., died there 14 Dec. 1759 (or 1754,

13. Wright, First Presbyterian Congregation, Mendham, Morris Co., see also 171, 185, 187.

14. Wright, "Membership in Manual to 1855," First Presbyterian Congregation, Mendham, Morris Co., 222.

15. Two additional children are given by Congar, *Genealogical Notices*, 131: "Zebulon d. 12th Dec. 1780, a 57; bur. Mendham; had Preserve, Elias, Sarah, and Experience. Preserve was fath. Rev. Elias," but I have found no evidence for them. Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 16, Crayon, *Riggs Family Genealogy*, and Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 110, all follow Congar; Riggs, *Leo Riggs His Book*, 33, follows Congar but assigns two other children to Zebulon, John and Zophar, without sources, in this order: Preserve, Sarah, Zophar, Experience, John, and Elias.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

respectively), aged 10, and buried in the Hilltop Presbyterian Church cemetery in Mendham, near Zebulon.^[16]

16. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 110, has her death 14 Dec. 1759; Wright, *Mendham Cemeteries*, 129: "(Cherub, Sect. 6) Experience Dau^r. of Zeblun [sic] & Elizabeth Riggs who Died Dec^r. 14, 1754 in y^e 11 year of her age." I defer to Jacobus's report because he relies on a gravestone recording made about 1880. I inspected this stone, next to that of Zebulon, on 20 Nov. 2003, and found its face to have been almost totally destroyed by flaking, with only "Ex" of "Experience" remaining.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

SECOND GENERATION

2. **PRESERVE² RIGGS** (¹Zebulon¹) was born about 1746 (calculated), Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.,^[17] died 5 Apr. 1821 (gravestone), probate 16 Apr. 1821, Morris Co., N.J.,^[18] aged 75, and was buried in Hilltop Presbyterian churchyard at Mendham.^[19] He married 18 June 1769^[20] **PUAH HUDSON**, who was born 1 Dec. 1744,^[21] daughter of Samuel and Zerviah (Shellinger) Hudson,^[22] and who died 28 or 29 Mar. 1822, probate 25 Apr. 1822, Morris Co., N.J.,^[23] and was buried in Hilltop churchyard (Figure 3) next to her husband.^[24]

The Mendham town records show that Preserve, like his father Zebulon, was a constant resident and participant in community affairs. The number at the right is the page number from Book 1: Ear Marks, or

17. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 110, has date 26 Jan. 1740; Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 19, has 1746; Riggs, *Leo Riggs His Book*, has 26 Jan. 1739/40 and cites (incorrectly) Wallace. Jacobus gives as his gravestone source: "This and other inscriptions in the churchyard at Mendham were copied into a notebook of great-granddaughter, Mrs. B. C. Sayre, probably before 1880." This would appear definitive, but Wright's reading of Preserve's stone (see next note) does not admit of the specificity required to justify a full day-month-year date for his birth.

18. *Morris Co., N.J., Surrogate Court*, probated estates, Preserve Riggs, issued 16 Apr. 1821, executor Elias Riggs, docket 22 21, B:454.

19. Wright, *Mendham Cemeteries*, 129: "(Sandstones in Section 6) In Memory of Preserve Riggs who died Apr. 5th A. D. 1821 in the 76th year of his age. | Now I forbid my carnal hope, | My fond desires recall; | I give my mortal interest up | And make my God my all."

20. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 110.

21. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 117, states that the birth date of Puah is from a family record. No birthplace is given for Puah but the first 12 of her putative siblings were all born in East Hampton, N.Y.

22. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 117, gives an argument for supposing Puah to be a daughter of Samuel and Zerviah, but states that there is no direct evidence. There is direct evidence that she was sister to David, who was also supposed to be a child of Samuel and Zerviah.

23. *Morris Co., N.J., Surrogate Court*, probated estates, Puah Riggs, issued 25 Apr. 1822, executor Elias Riggs, docket 22 20, A:254.

24. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 111; Wright, *Mendham Cemeteries*, 129: "In Memory of Puah wife of Preserve Riggs who died Mar. 28th A. D. 1822 in the 78th year of her age. | The brightest things below the sky | Give but a flattering light; | We should suspect some danger nigh | Where we possess delight."

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Book 2: Mendham Twp. Book, of the town records documenting the corresponding event.^[25]

23 May 1761	Ear mark [see below]	5, 20
1771	Ear mark [see below]	9
18 Apr. 1772	Ear mark	126
8 Mar. 1773	Overseer of roads	36
24 Jan. 1778	Strays	148
22 Mar. 1783	Strays	187
23 Feb. 1784	Strays	188
14 Mar. 1786	Overseer of roads	61
11 Apr. 1791	Overseer of roads	67
29 Nov. 1792	Strays	201
8 Apr. 1793	Collector	69
1794	Special committee	132
20 Feb. 1795	Strays	208

Preserve was as heavily involved in the First Presbyterian Church of Mendham as was his father. In the following list, the page number at the right is from Helen Martha Wright's history of the church.^[26]

Mar. 1786	Collector	70
8 Nov. 1786	Trustee	70
1798	Ordained an elder	194
17 Apr. 1799	Collector, subscriber	148
22 Feb. 1808	Justice of the peace	193
8 Mar. 1814	Purchaser, 5 seats	152

Preserve Riggs registered an earmark in Mendham Twp. in 1771. He assumed [date not given] the earmark of Solomon Cook[e], which had been registered in 1761. [This could have been the same transaction.]^[27]

25. Wright, *Early Records of Mendham Twp., Morris Co. N.J.*, 13, 15, 27, 39, 55, 60, 62, 86, 88, 92, 101, 106, 108.

26. Wright, *The First Presbyterian Congregation, Mendham*, also p. 188.

27. Wright, "All of the Names of Those Receiving Ear Marks," in Wright, ed., *Mendham and Neighboring Townships, Morris Co., N.J.*, 13, 15.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Preserve Riggs signed a “Remonstrance to the Provincial Congress Concerning Qualified Officers” in 1776. He signed with Joseph Riggs, Aaron Riggs, and Lebbeus Dod.^[28]

Preserve is listed as a rateable of Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., in June 1778 with 67 acres, 2 horses, 4 horned cattle, and 3 hogs, and again in June 1780 with 137 acres, 4 horses, 7 horned cattle, 3 hogs, and a tanyard.^[29]

Aaron Forman, assistant deputy quartermaster, Morristown, issued a certificate to Preserve Riggs for services provided 8 Feb. 1781, namely hire of a team, for 39 and 60/90 dollars.^[30]

On 13 Mar. 1786 Mary Wick, wife of Henry Wick, deceased, of Morristown, Morris Co., signed her will. Preserve Riggs witnessed the will, which was proved 20 July 1787. On 20 July 1787 Preserve then helped to inventory Mary’s estate. Part of Mary’s estate was left to her daughter Mary Blachly.^[31]

Preserve was made administrator of the intestate estate of Jacob Burt of Morris Co. on 18 Oct. 1792. A fellow bondsman was William Hudson. All were of Mendham, Morris Co.^[32]

Preserve Riggs was listed as a freeholder in Mendham Twp. on 17 Jan. 1793 in Morristown. He was listed with “Libeus Dodd.”^[33]

Preserve first makes his appearance on the Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J., tax lists in 1793. He is also listed there in 1803, 1806, and 1818. This part of Somerset Co. is very near Mendham Twp., Morris Co. Preserve, although closely associated with Mendham, had land in both counties, as the 1824 deed (see below) for about 40 acres in Bernards Twp. attests.^[34]

28. Stryker-Rodda, *Some Early Records of Morris Co., N.J., 1740-1799*, 129-30.

29. Kenn Stryker-Rodda, “New Jersey Rateables, 1778-1780: Mendham Twp., Morris County,” *GMNJ*, 45(1970):127, “Preserve Riggs 67; 2h, 4c, 3p (137; 4h, 7c; tanyard).”

30. Stratford and Wilson, *Certificates and Receipts of Revolutionary New Jersey*. Records of New Jersey, 2:39, certificate 2022.

31. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 7:252, mentions, among many others, grandson, Absalom Blachly, and granddaughters, Hannah, Jude, Phebe, and Temperance Blachly.

32. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 8:62.

33. Stryker-Rodda, *Some Early Records of Morris Co., N.J., 1740-1799*, 146-47.

34. *N.J. Census, 1720-1890*.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Preserve Riggs was appointed 22 Sept. 1796 the administrator of the estate of David Hudson of Morris Co., who died intestate. Fellow-bondsmen were Henry Conkling and Benjamin Leonard of Mendham.^[35] David was probably Puah's brother.

On 6 Apr. 1798 Henry Hudson, son of David Hudson, deceased, of Morris Co., being 14 years old, made a choice of Preserve Riggs as his guardian.^[36]

Preserve Riggs was ordained an elder of the Mendham Presbyterian Church in 1798.^[37]

On 19 Aug. 1799 Preserve Riggs made an inventory of the estate of John Woodruff of Morristown, Morris Co., who died intestate.^[38]

Mrs. Puah Riggs, wife of Preserve, was admitted to the First Presbyterian Church of Mendham in 1802.^[39]

Preserve Riggs, Ebenezer Drake, and Daniel Dod formed a panel of commissioners who, on 28 May 1806, divided the land of the late Mary Blachly (probably she of the 1786 will of Mary Wick) into 13 shares using a formula established by an act passed 11 Dec. 1789 and then, by ballot, assigned the shares in various combinations to the 11 heirs of Mary. The commissioners performed this assignment in the home of the late Dr. Ebenezer Blachly, suggesting that perhaps Mary was his wife and that the 11 heirs were their children. One of the heirs was "Mary Woodruff late Mary Blachly."^[40] Preserve's daughter, Mary, married Moses Blachley but the latter's relationship to these heirs is unknown. Preserve

35. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 9:189, mentions Susannah Hudson, wife of David Hudson, deceased, and his sons, John and David Hudson.

36. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 9:189.

37. *Manual of the Mendham Presbyterian Church*, "Preserve Riggs, ord. elder 1798, d. 1821," as quoted in a letter, dated 21 Jan. 1947, written by assistant librarian, May B. Leonard, of the Morris Co. and Twp. Library.

38. *N.J. Calendar of Wills*, 9:422.

39. Wright, "Membership in Manual to 1855," 223.

40. Morris Co., N.J., Deeds, M:353, 361. The heirs in order listed are Ebenezer Blachly, Henry W. Blachly, Absalom Blachly, Cornelius C. Blachly, Mary (Blachly) Woodruff, Anna Blachly, Judith Blachly, Phebe Blachly, and Tempe (Blachly) Carmichael. The last four are probably the Hannah, Jude, Phebe, and Temperance Blachly mentioned before.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

would probably not have been chosen as commissioner had he been a kinsman.

On 30 Apr. 1806, Preserve Riggs and Joseph Sutton made an inventory of the estate of John Logan of Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J.^[41]

Preserve Riggs was appointed justice of the peace for five years beginning 1806, and again in 1811, Morris Co.^[42]

Preserve Riggs and Elias Hudson, perhaps a kinsman of Puah, swore to an inventory on 17 Jan. 1807 of the estate of James Cory of Mendham, Morris Co. Silas Riggs was a witness to Cory's will of 2 Nov. 1804, proved 5 Feb. 1807.^[43] He was Preserve's son.

Preserve Riggs and Puah his wife of Mendham Twp. and Silas Riggs of Roxbury Twp., all of Morris Co., executed a deed on 8 Dec. 1815, signed by Preserve and Puah and witnessed by Elias Riggs and Elizabeth Riggs. In it Preserve and Puah sold to Silas for \$950 over 29 acres of land in Roxbury Twp.^[44] Silas was surely their son; Elias and Elizabeth were also probably their children.

On 7 June 1818, a black boy, Charles Fortune, was baptized in the Hilltop Presbyterian Church of Mendham. Charles was the ward of Preserve Riggs and his wife.^[45]

Preserve Riggs of Mendham wrote his will 19 Jan. 1821, and it was proved 16 Apr. 1821.^[46] It mentions his wife, Puah; sons, Elias, the eldest, and Silas; daughters, Nancy Gildersleeve, Elizabeth Riggs, Sarah Stoddard, Mary Blachley, deceased, and Hannah Cook, deceased; grandson Moses Blachley, son of Mary Blachley; grandchildren, children of

41. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 11:221.

42. *History of Morris Co.* [Munsell, 1882], 76.

43. N.J. Calendar of Wills, 11:79-80.

44. Morris Co., N.J., Deeds, H2:349.

45. Wright, "Membership in Manual to 1855," 268; H. Emma Rood, "Hill Top Presbyterian Church Baptisms, Mar. 17, 1805 to May 7, 1854, Copied by H. Emma Rood (Mrs. Hughemna Rood) Mendham, N.J. In front of Session Book of 1796," in Wright, *Mendham and Neighboring Townships, Morris Co., N.J.*, 51, "[1818] June 7 Charles Fortune (Black boy) Ward of Preserve Riggs & wife."

46. Riggs Vertical File, Joint Free Public Library of Morristown and Morris Twp., Morristown, Morris Co., N.J. Executor was son Elias Riggs; witnesses were Eleazer Woodruff, Elias Vance, and Amzi Vance.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Hannah Cook, Elias Riggs Cook, Mary Caroline Cook, Charles Augustus Cook, Sarah Riggs Cook, and William Darcy Cook.

Preserve Riggs was “dismissed or deceased” from the First Presbyterian Church of Mendham in 1821; Mrs. Puah Riggs, wife of Preserve, in 1822.^[47]

On 27 Apr. 1824 Elias Riggs, sole executor of Preserve Riggs, late of Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., deceased, sold 39.9 acres of land in Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J., to Ezra Sanders of Bernards Twp., or \$233.30. The sale was directed by the last will and testament of Preserve Riggs dated 19 Jan. 1821. The land was located on the Passaic River and bounded by lands of Dr. William Leddel and Ziba Norris. Signed by Elias Riggs. Witnessed by George Lossayth (?) and William Babbet. Acknowledged in Morris Co., N.J., by Jesse Upson, a judge in the Court of Common Pleas. Recorded by Isaac Southard, clerk.^[48]

Children, all born at Mendham, Morris Co., N.J..^[49]

- + 4 i **ELIAS³ RIGGS**, born 1 Apr. 1770, married **MARGARET (CONGAR) HUDSON**, and had eight children. He was the Rev. Elias Riggs of New Providence.
- 5 ii **MARY³ RIGGS**, born 2 Oct. 1771, died 29 July 1792, married – **BLACHLEY**, of Mendham, and had one son with him before her death: Moses⁸ Blachley.^[50]
- + 6 iii **HANNAH³ RIGGS**, born 2 Apr. 1774, married **DAVID COOK**, and had five children.
- 7 iv **EUNICE³ RIGGS**, born 2 July 1776, died 24 Nov. 1783.
- + 8 v **SILAS³ RIGGS**, born 14 July 1779, married **HARRIET ROSE**, and had 10 children.
- + 9 vi **SARAH³ RIGGS**, born 17 Jan. 1782, married **ROBERT W. STODDARD**.
- + 10 vii **ELIZABETH³ RIGGS**, born 24 Sept. 1785, married Dr. **ABSALOM WOODRUFF**.

47. Wright, “Membership in Manual to 1855,” 222.

48. Deed L:310, recorded 25 Oct. 1824.

49. Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*, 111.

50. Riggs Vertical File [see above]; *Littell, First Settlers*, 341.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

- + 11 viii NANCY SPENCER³ RIGGS, born 16 Apr. 1789, married WILLIAM CAMP GILDERSLEEVE, and had three children.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

THIRD GENERATION

4. ELIAS³ RIGGS (₂Preserve², Zebulon¹) was born 1 Apr. 1770, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.,^[51] died 25 Feb. 1825, New Providence, Essex (now Union) Co., N.J., aged 54,^[52] and was buried in the Presbyterian churchyard there.^[53] He married 14 June 1808^[54] MARGARET (CONGAR) HUDSON, widow of David Hudson, Elias's cousin.^[55] Margaret was born 14 Mar. 1782,^[56] daughter of David Congar.^[57] Margaret died 28 Mar. 1851, Wells, Bradford Co., Pa., aged 69 years 4 days, in the home of her son Joseph,^[58] and was buried next to her husband.^[59]

51. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 111.

52. George T. Parrot, *Records and Notes, Presbyterian Church, Turkey, Now New Providence, N.J.* (Elizabeth, N.J.: n.p., 1911), containing selected transcriptions from "A Book of Records Collected from Writings and Other Memoirs; and Composed Jany. 17th, 1750," by Benjamin Bonnel and Nathaniel Bonnel, pp. 3-31, and from "Records of the Presbyterian Church of New Providence, N.J., from Oct. 8, 1806," principally by Rev. Elias Riggs, pp. 32-115, [henceforth cited as Parrot, *Records and Notes, Presbyterian Church, Turkey*] 105, "Record of Marriages by the Revrd Elias Riggs Minister of the Gospel - he died Feb 25th, 1825"; *Centinal of Freedom* [sometimes recorded as *Sentinel of Freedom*], Newark, N.J., newspaper, [no date given], for Rev. Elias Riggs, pastor of the Presbyterian Church at New Providence, biographical card file, NJHS.

53. Goetz and Jordan, *Colonial Graveyard at New Providence Presbyterian*, 262, III-F-05, "Here rests in hope | The mortal part of the | Rev. Elias Riggs, | who died Feb. 25th, 1825 | Aged 54 years," and III-F-06, "In memory of | Margaret Riggs, | Relict of | Rev. Elias Riggs Dec^d. | Who died | Mar. 28th 1851, | Aged 69 years."

54. *Centinal of Freedom*, 21 June 1808, Rev. Elias Riggs, pastor of the church at Turkey [New Providence] to Mrs. Peggy Hudson of Newark, Tuesday evening last, by Rev. Mr. Hillyer, biographical card file, NJHS.

55. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 117, "The eldest son of Puah (Hudson) Riggs was Rev. Elias Riggs. Samuel Hudson's son William also named a son Elias. David Hudson (brother of Puah) had a son David, presumed to be the Newark man of this name who married Margaret Congar, and after his death Margaret married Rev. Elias Riggs, son of Puah. It would thus appear that Margaret's two husbands were first cousins"; Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 342; Helen M. Wright, "Reverend Elias Riggs, Translator, 1810-1901," *Two Hundredth Anniversary Reminiscences of the First Presbyterian Church, Mendham, New Jersey, 1738-1938* (Jersey City, N.J.: published by Helen M. Wright, 1938) [henceforth cited as Wright, "Rev. Elias Riggs, Translator"], 41.

56. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 111.

57. Littell, *First Settlers*, 342, has David Congar of New Windsor, Orange Co., N.Y.; Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 36, has him of New Providence.

58. *Chemung Co. Newspaper Abstracts, Elmira Republican*, 4 Apr. 1851, "d on the 28th ult at the residence of her son, Mrs. Margaret Riggs, widow of Rev. Elias Riggs, deceased, aged 69 yrs & 4 das."

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

On 5 Nov. 1792 the Morris Academy of Morris Co., N.J., opened its doors to 33 students, including Elias Riggs.^[60]

“Elyas Rigs” is listed in the Morris Co. militia in 1793.^[61] Elias “Rigs” is listed in the the June 1793 tax list of Morris Twp., Morris Co.^[62]

Rev. Elias Riggs is admitted to the First Presbyterian Church of Mendham in 1798.^[63]

Elias is the Rev. Elias Riggs who was the pastor of the Presbyterian church of New Providence (formerly Turkey) for many years.^[64] New Providence is just across the Passaic River from Morris Co. Rev. Elias and Margaret Riggs began a long line of notable Presbyterian preachers and missionaries.

In 1806 Rev. Elias Riggs began his ministry at New Providence (Turkey) Presbyterian Church. Since his notes for this period are dated from 8 Oct. 1806, this is probably his start date, but someone has added this note to his records: “The Rev’d. Elias Riggs began his labors as a Minister of the Gospel in New Providence Oct. 19th, 1806.” In his notes, Rev. Riggs notes several marriages he performed prior to his coming to New Providence, during the period 24 Sept. 1803 to 27 Mar. 1806, mostly in (Perth) Amboy and Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., N.J.^[65]

In 1812 Rev. Elias Riggs is recorded as moderator in the parish minutes of the Presbyterian Church, Madison, Morris Co., N.J.^[66]

59. Littell, *First Settlers*, 343, has her burial 2 Apr. 1851.

60. *History of Morris Co.*, [Munsell, 1882], 149.

61. *Morris County Militia, 1793, P-Z*, <www.rootsweb.com/~njmorris/military/militia/militia-d.htm> (accessed 3 July 2004).

62. *New Jersey Census, 1772–1890*, <Ancestry.com>, database: “NJ Tax Lists Index 1772–1822.”

63. Wright, “Membership in Manual to 1855,” 223.

64. This church is of particular interest to me. My ancestors William Parrott and Abraham Rutan were members. William Parrott (1714–1784) was instrumental in 1757 in bringing Rev. Jonathan Elmer, predecessor to Rev. Elias Riggs, to the pastorage in New Providence (miscellaneous records of the New Providence church found in the Morris County and Twp. Library in Morristown). Abraham Rutan (1734–1792) was an elder in the church and an ensign in the Revolutionary War [Littell, 366].

65. Parrot, *Records and Notes, Presbyterian Church, Turkey*, 105, 127.

66. Shaw and Parker, *Madison, NJ. Presbyterian Church Records*, 264, “Riggs, Rev. Elias, moderator Parish Minutes 1812.”

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Mrs. Margaret Riggs, wife of Rev. Elias Riggs, was admitted to the First Presbyterian Church of Mendham in 1828.^[67]

In 1830 Margaret Riggs, 50–60 [sic], resided in Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with one female 10–15, one male and two females 15–20, and one female 20–30.^[68]

In 1850 Margaret Riggs, 67, born in New York, resided in Wells Twp., Bradford Co., Pa., in the household of Joseph L. “Reiggs,” 41, a “P. clergyman” born in New Jersey, Elizabeth, 29, born in New Jersey, Edward H., 5, born in Pennsylvania, and William C., 3, born in Pennsylvania. Also in the household was Huldah Evans, 14, born in New York. Next door was Egbert Roosa, 55, also a “P. clergyman,” born in New York, with real estate valued at \$1,450, residing with Catharine, 51, born in New York, John L., 14, born in Pennsylvania, and Caroline Abbey, 18, born in New York.^[69]

Curiously, in 1850 Margaret Riggs, 67, born in New York with real estate valued at \$5,000, was also listed in the household of Samuel S. Potter, 36, a Presbyterian clergyman born in New Jersey, of Newark, Essex Co., N.J., with Phebe, 33, born in New Jersey, Margaret R., 4, Joseph L., 2, and Abby Anna, 11/12, all three born in New Jersey.^[70]

Children:^[71]

- + 12 i **JOSEPH LEWIS⁴ RIGGS**, born 19 Mar. 1809, New Providence, Essex Co., N.J., married **ELIZABETH ANN ROOSA**, and had six children.
- + 13 ii **ELIAS⁴ RIGGS**, born 10 (or 19) Nov. 1810, New Providence, Essex Co., N.J., married **MARTHA JANE DALZEL**, and had eight children.
- 14 iii **MARY⁴ RIGGS**, born 1812, died in infancy, apparently buried in the New Providence churchyard near her parents.^[72] Not mentioned in Littell.

67. Helen Martha Wright, “Membership in Manual to 1855,” *The First Presbyterian Congregation, Mendham, Morris County, New Jersey: History and Records, 1738–1938* (Jersey City, N.J.: published by H. M. Wright, 1939), 232.

68. U.S. census, 1830, Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., r. 82, p. 45.

69. U.S. census, 1850, Wells Twp., Bradford Co., Pa., r. 757, p. 378, dw. 84, fam. 84. Egbert Roosa resided in dw. 85.

70. U.S. census, 1850, ward 5, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., r. 448, p. 436, dw. 238, fam. 353.

71. Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 342–43; Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 36, 57–59.

72. Goetz and Jordan, *Colonial Graveyard at New Providence Presbyterian*, 87, III–F–06A, “[born] NA

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

- + 15 iv **MARGARET⁴ RIGGS**, born 11 July 1813, married **JAMES MITCHEL RAY**, and had nine children.
- + 16 v **HANNAH CONGER⁴ RIGGS**, born 16 Aug. 1815, married **JOSEPH GLASS MONFORT**, and had four children.
- + 17 vi **PHEBE⁴ RIGGS**, born 17 July 1817, New Providence, Essex Co., N.J., married Rev. **SAMUEL SANFORD POTTER**, and had eight children.
- 18 vii **DAVID⁴ RIGGS**, born about 1819, baptized by his father sometime in the year preceding 1 Oct. 1819, New Providence,^[73] died 20 Sept. 1822, aged 3 years, buried in the New Providence churchyard near his parents.^[74] Not mentioned in Littell.
- + 19 viii **ELIZABETH⁴ RIGGS**, born 28 Dec. 1820, married **ANTRIM ROBBINS FORSYTH**, and had two children.

6. **HANNAH³ RIGGS** (₂*Preserve²*, *Zebulon¹*) was born 2 Apr. 1774, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.,^[75] died 6 Nov. 1817, Geneva, Ontario Co., N.Y.,^[76] aged 43 years 7 months 4 days, and was buried in the Pulteney Street Cemetery, Geneva.^[77] Geneva lies at the top of Lake Seneca. Hannah married,^[78] before her father's will of 19 Jan. 1821, **DAVID COOK**, who was born 24 July 1773 (calculated), died 17 Feb. 1835, aged 61 years 6 months 24 days, and was buried next to Hannah in the Pulteney Street

[died] NA [size] sm [type] H [= headstone] [remarks] Daughter of Elias & Marg./not 1907 map or now/in INSCRIPT." On p. 339, her baptism is said to be between 29 Sept. 1811 and 27 Sept. 1812.

73. Parrot, *Records and Notes, Presbyterian Church, Turkey*, 91, "David child of Elias & Margaret Riggs."

74. Goetz and Jordan, *Colonial Graveyard at New Providence Presbyterian*, 261, III-E-01, "Sacred | To the | Memory of | David, | son of | Elias & Margaret Riggs; | who died Sept. 20th. 1822. | Aged 3 Years." On p. 338, his baptism is said to be between 17 Sept. 1818 and 1 Oct. 1819.

75. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 111.

76. Obituary, Mrs. Hannah Cook, *Geneva Gazette*, Ontario Co., N. Y., 12 Nov. 1817 [see below], online at <www.rootsweb.com/~nyontari/CootoCorobituarries.htm>; Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 111, gives her death place as Sodus Point, Wayne Co., N. Y.

77. *Pulteney Street Cemetery, Geneva NY*, <freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~darmi/pulteneystcem.html> (accessed 25 Feb. 2004), plot 30, "Cook, Hannah, wife of David Cook; died 6 Nov 1817; age 43y-7m-4d."

78. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 111.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Cemetery.^[79] David must have married a second time, to Lydia —, born 21 July 1772, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., died 27 Oct. 1850, and also buried next to David in the Pulteney Street Cemetery.^[80]

In a deed dated 13 Feb. 1827, the grandchildren of Preserve Riggs, who are the children of David and Hannah (Riggs) Cook, as listed below, residing in Geneva, Ontario Co., N.Y., sell to Margaret Riggs, the widow of Rev. Elias Riggs, Hannah's brother, of New Providence, New Jersey, for \$375, their share—i.e., Hannah's share—in the estate of Preserve Riggs, being part of the land in Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., where Preserve resided at his death, as described in his will of 1821. David Cook is a witness to the deed.^[81]

From the *Geneva Gazette*, Ontario Co., N.Y., 12 Nov. 1817:

DIED—In this village, on Thursday evening, 6th inst., in the 44th year of her age, Mrs. Hannah Cook, wife of David Cook, Esq., and daughter of Preserve Riggs, Esq., of Mendham, New Jersey. She had resided in this village about 22 years, was an exemplary and highly respected member of the Presbyterian Church in this place, and died, as we trust, in the exercise of that faith. Her last illness, which was long and painful, she bore with Christian composure, resignation and fortitude. She has left a husband, six children, and a large circle of other relations and friends to lament her loss. Her funeral was attended last Lord's day by a very large concourse of people.^[82]

Known children, of six, all born before Preserve's will of 1821:

- 20 i ELIAS RIGGS⁴ COOK.
- 21 ii MARY CAROLINE⁴ COOK.
- 22 iii CHARLES AUGUSTUS⁴ COOK.
- 23 iv SARAH RIGGS⁴ COOK.
- 24 v WILLIAM DARBY⁴ COOK.

79. *Pulteney Street Cemetery, Geneva NY*, plot 30, "Cook, David died 17 Feb 1835; age 61y-6m-24d."

80. *Pulteney Street Cemetery, Geneva NY*, plot 30, "Cook, Lydia, wife of David Cook; born Mendham NJ 21 July 1772; died 27 Oct 1850." There is a fourth person in this plot: "Cook, Mary born 2 Feb 1779; died 31 Dec 1835," who might be David's sister.

81. Morris Co. deeds, T2:515.

82. Obituary, Mrs. Hannah Cook, *Geneva Gazette*, Ontario Co., N. Y., 12 Nov. 1817.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

8. **SILAS³ RIGGS** (₂*Preserve²*, *Zebulon¹*) was born 14 July 1779, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.,^[83] died 5 June 1847, Succasunna, Morris Co., N.J.,^[84] aged 67 years 10 months 22 days, and was buried in the cemetery at Succasunna on the “left hand of church.”^[85] Silas married 28 Sept. 1803, Southampton, Long Island, New York,^[86] **HARRIET ROSE**, who was born 17 June 1784, Southampton,^[87] daughter of David and Mary (Rogers) Rose,^[88] and died 16 Oct. 1853, Southampton,^[89] and was buried next to her husband in Succasunna.^[90]

[Not the right Silas: In 1800 Silas Riggs, 16–26, resided in Straban [Strabane] Twp., Washington Co., Pa., with a woman 16–26, and two girls less than 10.^[91]]

On 14 Nov. 1821 Silas “Rigs” purchased seat number 18 on the “west side of broad ile” for \$36 in the First Presbyterian Church of Succasunna, Morris Co., N.J. In 1823 church accounts show A. R. Riggs and Silas Riggs to have been members.^[92] A. R. was Albert Rose Riggs, son of Silas.

On 27 Jan. 1823 Silas Riggs and his wife, Harriet, residing Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., sold Silas’s portion of his father’s estate to Silas’s brother, (Rev.) Elias Riggs, of New Providence, Essex Co., N.J., for \$1,000. This portion consisted of two parts, one lying in Mendham

83. Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*, 111.

84. Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*, 111.

85. *Historical Memorial, Presbyterian Church, Succasunna, N.J., 1765–1895*, 51, “Silas Riggs, d. June 3, 1847, age 67 years 10 months 22 days.” This computes to a birthdate of 12 July 1779, suggesting that Jacobus’s source transcribed June 3 for June 5.

86. Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*, 111.

87. Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*, 111.

88. Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*, 111.

89. Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*, 111.

90. *Historical Memorial, Presbyterian Church, Succasunna, N.J., 1765–1895*, 51, “Harriet Rose, wife of Silas Riggs, d. Oct., 1853, age 67 years 10 months 22 days.” This is suspiciously the same age as that given for Silas, and is assumed to be an error. It computes to [using Jacobus’s 16 Oct. 1853] to a birthdate of 24 Nov. 1785.

91. U.S. census, 1800, Straban Twp., Washington Co., Pa., r. 44, p. 901.

92. Eleanor Welcher, “The First Presbyterian Church of Succasunna Founded 1765, Copied by Eleanor Welcher, Newark, N. J.,” in Helen Martha Wright, editor, *Mendham and Neighboring Twp.s, Morris County, New Jersey* (Jersey City, N.J.: typescript by H. M. Wright, 1935), 83, 86.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Twp., Morris Co., N.J., and the other in Bernards Twp., Somerset Co., N.J. In fact, these two parcel probably abutted one another, separated only by the county line.^[93]

Silas Riggs was chosen an elder of the Succasunna Presbyterian Church on 14 June 1835.^[94]

In 1850 Harriet Riggs, 65, born in New Jersey, resided with (her son) Albert in Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J. (q.v.).

Children:^[95]

- 25 i **MARY R.⁴ RIGGS**, born 28 July 1805, died 18 Sept. 1806.^[96] **Not listed in Littell.**
- 26 ii **NANCY HERRICK⁴ RIGGS**, born July 1807, married **CALEB WHEELER.**^[97]
- 27 iii **JETUR ROSE⁴ RIGGS**, M.D., born 20 Jan. 1809, near Drakesville [now Ledgewood], Morris Co., N.J., died 5 Nov. 1869, Drakesville, probate 19 Nov. 1869, Morris Co.,^[98] buried next to his parents in the Presbyterian Church graveyard, Succasunna, Morris Co., N.J.^[99] He was a U.S. Representative for the State of New Jersey.

Republican. Physician; member of New Jersey state house of assembly, 1836; went to California for the 1849 Gold Rush; member of New Jersey state senate from Passaic County, 1856-58; U.S. Representative from New Jersey 4th District, 1859-61. Died in Drakesville (now Ledgewood), Morris Parish, N.J., November 5, 1869. Interment at Presbyterian Cemetery, Succasunna, N.J. See also: congressional biography.^[100]

Riggs, Jetur Rose, a Representative from New Jersey; born near Drakesville (now Ledgewood), Morris County, N.J., June 20, 1809; received an academic education; was graduated from the New York

93. Morris Co. deeds, S2:89.

94. Historical Memorial, Presbyterian Church, Succasunna, N.J., 1765-1895, xii, 7, 24.

95. Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 343; Crayon, *Riggs Family Genealogy*.

96. Crayon, *Riggs Family Genealogy* "Mary R., born July 28, 1805, died Sept. 18, 1806."

97. Crayon, *Riggs Family Genealogy* "Nancy Herrick, born July —, 1807, married Caleb Wheeler, of Sparta, N.J."

98. *Morris Co., N.J., Surrogate Court*, probated estates, Jetur R. Riggs, executor Jetur A. Riggs, issued 19 Nov. 1869, docket 98 4, D:291.

99. See biography below. He is "Peter" in Littell.

100. *The Political Graveyard*, <politicalgraveyard.com/bio/riggs.html> (saved 28 Nov. 2009).

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

College of Physicians and Surgeons in 1837 and commenced practice in Newfoundland, N.J.; member of the State general assembly in 1836; one of the founders of the District Medical Society of Passaic County, N.J., in 1844 and served as president 1846-1848; moved to California in 1849 and was in charge of the hospital at Sutters Fort; returned to New Jersey and settled in Paterson in 1852; member of the State senate in 1855-1858; elected as an Anti-Lecompton Democrat to the Thirty-sixth Congress (March 4, 1859-March 3, 1861); was not a candidate for renomination in 1860; resumed the practice of medicine in Paterson, Passaic County, N.J., later moved to Drakesville (now Ledgewood), N.J., and died there November 5, 1869; interment in the Presbyterian Cemetery, Succasunna, Morris County, N.J.^[101]

- + 28 iv **SILAS A.⁴ RIGGS**, born about Dec. 1813, New Jersey, married **ANN/ANNA MARY MCCABE**, and had 10 children.
- + 29 v **ALBERT ROSE⁴ RIGGS**, born 6 or 16 Mar. 1812 at Drakesville (now Ledgewood, near Succasunna), Morris Co., N.J., married **NANCY STANSBOROUGH**, and had eight children.
- 30 vi **ELIZABETH BROWN⁴ RIGGS**, born 19 Jan. 1816,^[102] married **ALPHA DURHAM**, born 21 Mar. 1805 (calculated), died 8 Aug. 1852, aged 47 years 4 months 18 days, and was buried in Gravel Hill Cemetery, Tunkhannock, Wyoming Co., Pa. Their son, William Jessup⁹ Durham, born 22 Sept. 1838 (calculated), died 22 Aug. 1840, aged 1 year 11 months is also buried there.^[103]
- 31 vii **EDWARD H.⁴ RIGGS**, born 14 Feb. 1818, died 1846, Louisville, Jefferson Co., Ky., or Smithfield, Henry Co., Ky., near Louisville.^[104]
- 32 viii **HARRIET ROSE⁴ RIGGS**, born 13 Sept. 1820,^[105] married 27 Sept. 1844, Succasunna Plains, Morris Co., N.J.,^[106] **ERASTUS W. RIPLEY**.

101. *Biographical Directory of the United States Congress, 1774-Present*, <bioguide.congress.gov/scripts/biodisplay.pl?index=R000254> (saved 28 Nov. 2009).

102. Crayon, *Riggs Family Genealogy* "Elizabeth Brown, born Jan. 19, 1816, married Alpha Durham, of Pennsylvania."

103. *Gravel Hill Cemetery, Susquehanna Ave., Tunkhannock, Penna.*, <www.rootsweb.com/~paluzern/wyoming/tunkhannock.htm> (accessed 26 Mar. 2004). Also next to Alpha's grave are "Jane, h/w, d. 7 May 1833 23y; Sarah, dau., d. 8 Nov 1832; Helen Jane, dau., d. 19 May 1833/5," indicating a second wife and children.

104. Crayon, *Riggs Family Genealogy* "Edward H., born Feb. 14, 1818, and died at Smithfield, Ky."

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Iowa College was chartered in June 1847 in Davenport, Scott Co., Iowa, and its first department, the Preparatory Department, opened 1 Nov. 1848 under Erastus Ripley, Professor of Languages. Iowa College was combined 14 Sept. 1859 with Grinnell University into what is now Grinnell College, Grinnell, Poweshiek Co., Iowa.^[107]

- 33 ix **EMMA L.**⁴ **RIGGS**, born Nov. 16, 1824, died Apr. 17, 1833.^[108] Not mentioned in Littell.
- 34 x **CHARLES WARREN**⁴ **RIGGS**, born 5 Oct. 1827 (calculated),^[109] died 1 Mar. 1848, aged 20 years 4 months 25 days, and was buried next to his parents in the Succasunna Presbyterian Church graveyard.^[110]

9. SARAH³ **RIGGS** (₂*Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 17 Jan. 1782, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.,^[111] married,^[112] before her father's will of 19 Jan. 1821, **ROBERT W. STODDARD**.

On 22 Aug. 182[6?], but definitely after the death of Sarah's brother, Rev. Elias Riggs, on 25 Feb. 1825, Robert W. Stoddard and his wife, Sarah, "late" of Geneva, Ontario Co., N.Y., sell to Margaret Riggs, widow of Rev. Elias Riggs, of New Providence, New Jersey, for \$350, Sarah's share of their father Preserve's estate, as described in Preserve's will of 1821. The land, lying in Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., is where Preserve

105. Crayon, *Riggs Family Genealogy* "Harriet Rose, born Sept. 13, 1820, and married Rev. Erastus Ripley."

106. *Centinal of Freedom*, Newark, N.J., 22 Oct. 1844: "Harriet Riggs, dau. of Silas Riggs of Succasunna Plains [Morris Co.], NJ, 27 Sep 1844, to Rev. Erastus Ripley, late of Andover Sem., by Rev. Enos A. Osborn at Succasunna Planis, NJ," biographical card file, NJHS, adds "The Parties have gone to Iowa as Missionaries under the Home Missionary Society."

107. A. T. Andreas, *Illustrated Historical Atlas of the State of Iowa* (1875), article on Poweshiek Co., Iowa, as online at <<ftp://rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/ia/poweshiek/history/poweshiek.txt>> (accessed 20 Feb. 2004).

108. Crayon, *Riggs Family Genealogy* "Emma L., born Nov. 16, 1824, died Apr. 17, 1833."

109. Crayon, *Riggs Family Genealogy* "Charles Warner [sic], born Oct. 6, 1827, died Mar. 1, 1848."

110. *Historical Memorial, Presbyterian Church, Succasunna, N.J., 1765-1895*, 51, "Charles, Warren, son of Silas and Harriet Rose Riggs, d. Mar. 1, 1848, age 20 years 4 months 25 days."

111. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 111.

112. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 111.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

resided at the time of his death. A witness to the deed is Mary Caroline Cook, daughter of Hannah (Riggs) Cook, Sarah's sister.^[113]

10. ELIZABETH³ RIGGS (₂*Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 24 Sept. 1785, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.,^[114] died 21 Apr. 1830, and buried in Hilltop Presbyterian Cemetery, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.,^[115] married 7 Feb. 1827^[116] Dr. **ABSALOM WOODRUFF**, who was born about 1792, died 24 Mar. 1850, aged 58, and was buried in the Presbyterian churchyard, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J. Absalom was a physician in partnership with his brother, Eben, at Succasunna and Drakesville [now Ledgewood], both in Morris Co., for about 25 years.^[117]

Dr. Absalom Woodruff married (1), 2 Jan. 1814, Morris Co.,^[118] Eliza Drake, who was born about 1793, daughter of Col. Jacob Drake and his second wife, Esther (Dickerson) King, widow of George King and daughter of Peter Dickerson. Eliza died 14 June 1826, aged 33, and was buried in the churchyard of the Presbyterian Church of Morristown. Absalom had several children with Eliza, several of them buried in the Morristown churchyard with her. The youngest known is Absalom Franklin Woodruff, born about 1816, died 2 Oct. 1822, aged 6.^[119]

Absalom married (3) 22 Mar. 1831^[120] Joanna Nitell Johnes, who was born 16 May 1791, daughter of Dr. Timothy and Abigail J. (Blanchard) Johnes. Mrs. Joanna Woodruff, wife of Absalom, is "dismissed or deceased" from the First Presbyterian Church of Mendham in 1845.^[121] She died 22 [or 23] Nov. 1882, aged 92, and was buried in the First Presbyterian churchyard of Morristown. No children of these other mar-

113. Morris Co. deeds, T2:112.

114. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 111.

115. Wright, *Mendham Cemeteries*, 166: "[Marble Sec. 6] In Memory of Elizabeth Riggs Woodruffe Born 24th Sept. 1785 and died 21st Apr. A. D. 1830."

116. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 111.

117. Shepherd, Presbyterian Grave Yard, Morristown.

118. Woodruff, *The Woodruffs of New Jersey*, 80.

119. Shepherd, Presbyterian Grave Yard, Morristown.

120. Woodruff, *The Woodruffs of New Jersey*, 80.

121. Wright, "Membership in Manual to 1855," 235.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

riages are known except for a male Woodruff infant who died 24 Nov. 1833, and who is therefore probably a son of Abigail.^[122]

On 19 Dec. 1825 Elizabeth Riggs sells her share of Preserve's estate to her sister-in-law, Margaret Riggs. See the following sketch of Nancy (Riggs) Gildersleeve for details. Elizabeth was residing at that time in Wilkes-Barre Twp., Luzerne Co., Pa.^[123]

11. NANCY SPENCER³ RIGGS (₂Preserve², Zebulon¹) was born 16 Apr. 1789, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.,^[124] died 11 Aug. 1829, Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne Co., Pa.,^[125] married 13 Oct. 1818, Morris Co., N.J.,^[126] **WILLIAM CAMP GILDERSLEEVE**, who was born 6 Dec. 1795, Midway, Liberty Co., Georgia,^[127] son of Rev. Cyrus and Amerinthia (Norman) (Quarterman) (Elliott) Gildersleeve,^[128] and died 7 Oct. 1871, Wilkes-Barre, from gangrene, the result of a rat bite.^[129]

Nancy was William's first wife. He married, second, 18 Feb. 1830, Mary Reeve Gardiner, and married, third, 8 Oct. 1856, Hannah (Mitchell) Beecher.^[130] **See 1850 census listing below for a possible fourth wife.**

On 19 Dec. 1825, in the deed mentioned above in the sketch of Elizabeth Riggs, William C. "Gildersleve" with his wife, Nancy, and Elizabeth Riggs, all of Wilkes-Barre Twp., Luzerne Co., Pa., sell their two one-eighth shares in the estate of Preserve Riggs to their sister-in-law, Margaret Riggs, of New Providence, Essex Co., N.J., for \$375 each, so totaling

122. Shepherd, Presbyterian Grave Yard, Morristown.

123. Morris Co., N.J., Deeds, S2:85.

124. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 46, 111.

125. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 46, 111.

126. N.J., *County Marriages, 1682-1956*, image online, "I certify that I married | William C. Gildersleeve & Anne [sic] Riggs, October 13th 1818 | . . . | all, I believe, of the county of Morris & state of New Jersey. | Witness my had the 22nd day of June 1819. Mendham. | Sam^l H. Cox | V.D.M." [FHL 1314455, 1314453]; *Centinal of Freedom*, 17 Nov. 1818: Nancy Riggs of Mendham to William C. Gildersleeve of Bloomfield, 13 Oct. 1818, by Rev. Mr. Cox, biographical card file, NJHS.

127. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 46-49.

128. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 44-46.

129. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 46, 111.

130. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 46.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

\$750. The land lay in Mendham Twp., Morris Co., N.J., and was part of the homestead farm of Preserve.^[131]

William was strongly opposed to slavery as the following excerpts, based on his daughter's biography of him, illustrate:^[132]

William Camp Gildersleeve . . . weakened by fevers, came north at the age of fourteen to continue his schooling under more favorable conditions, in a healthier locality. Later he secured employment in a store owned by Israel Crane of Morristown and was boarded with the family of Preserve Riggs on his farm. Here he met and married Nancy, youngest of that family of eight children. . . .

In the opinion of early bankers in Wilkes-Barre, with whom we discussed Mr. Gildersleeve a half century ago, he was considered "the first banker in the Wyoming Valley." . . .

He was a man of strong Calvinistic beliefs, for many years an elder in the Presbyterian Church, unyielding in his convictions as to what he considered right. This was particularly true of his attitude towards slavery . . . Reared in a community where slaves were bought and sold on the green before the church, he regarded the institution as only evil, and became a leader in the Abolitionist movement and his estate between South Main and what is now Gildersleeve Street became an important station in the "The Underground." Here he sheltered runaway slaves, sending them on, hidden in loads of hay and by other ingenious methods, to Montrose, another step in the underground some sixty miles north, in the more friendly section of Susquehanna Co., where many remained and where today there is a community of their descendants.

. . . Mr. Gildersleeve's first victory had been in persuading his own father to free his slaves after coming to New Jersey, at no inconsiderable loss to himself and his heirs.

In January 1837, he had arranged to have an abolitionist meeting with a well known speaker, but the man was taken from his hotel by a mob and driven from town and Mr. Gildersleeve himself, lured from his home by a false message, after being stripped of most of his clothing and splashed with some black liquid, was ridden on a rough rail through the streets of

131. Morris Co., N.J., Deeds, S2:85.

132. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 47-48.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Wilkes-Barre, not by an irresponsible mob but by men of some position and standing in the community.

The following testimony, by William C. Gildersleeve himself, captures one of the motivating incidents in his life as an abolitionist:

Acts of cruelty, without number, fell under my observation while I lived in Georgia. I will mention but one. A slave of a Mr. Pinkney, on his way with a wagon to Savannah, 'camped' for the night by the road side. That night, the nearest hen-roost was robbed. On his return, the hen-roost was again visited, and the fowl counted one less in the morning. The oldest son, with some attendants made search, and came upon the poor fellow, in the act of dressing his spoil. He was too nimble for them, and made his retreat good into a dense swamp. When much effort to start him from his hiding place had proved unsuccessful, it was resolved to lay an ambush for him, some distance ahead. The wagon, meantime, was in charge of a lad, who accompanied the teamster as an assistant. The little boy lay still till nearly night, (in the hope probably that the teamster would return,) when he started with his wagon. After traveling some distance, the lost one made his appearance, when the ambush sprang upon him. The poor fellow was conducted back to the plantation. He expected little mercy. He begged for himself, in the most supplicating manner, 'pray massa give me 100 lashes and let me go.' He was then tied by the hands, to a limb of a large mulberry tree, which grew in the yard, so that his feet were raised a few inches from the ground, while a sharpened stick was driven underneath, that he might rest his weight on it, or swing by his hands. In this condition 100 lashes were laid on his bare body. I stood by and witnessed the whole, without as I recollect, feeling the least compassion. So hardening is the influence of slavery, that it very much destroys feeling for the slave.^[133]

William was a leader in other ways as seen from this quotation from a history of the Presbyterian Church of Ashley, Luzerne Co., Pa.:^[134]

133. Weld, *American Slavery as It Is*, 50-51, testimony of W. C. Gildersleeve, a native of Georgia, "Mr. W. C. Gildersleeve, a native of Georgia, is an elder of the Presbyterian Church at Wilkesbarre, Pa."

134. *Century of Service: 100th Anniversary of Ashley Presbyterian Church, 1866-1966*.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

The beginnings of Presbyterianism in Ashley may be traced to the missionary labors of the Reverend Cyrus Gildersleeve, who was pastor of the First Presbyterian Church of Wilkes-Barre from 1821 to 1829. He preached occasionally from house to house, sometimes in Samuel Pease's barn. It may be said that the cradle of the Presbyterian, Methodist Episcopal, and Episcopal Churches is to be found in the organization of a Sunday School by William C. Gildersleeve, son of the Reverend Cyrus Gildersleeve. This was in the year 1833, in the old log school house, located on the present site of the Central Railroad of New Jersey Shops. Mr. Gildersleeve, the son, rode out each Sabbath with his own conveyance, accompanied by his two daughters, Mrs. A. [sic] G. Parke and Mrs. Chapman Sayre. Mrs. Parke taught in the Sunday School about ten years.

In 1850 William C. "Gildersleve," 54, a merchant born in Georgia, with \$11,800 real estate, resided in Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne Co., Pa., with Emma, 54, born in New York, and M. C., 24, female, born in Pennsylvania. There were three others in the household.^[135] **Emma doesn't match any of the three wives listed by Jacobus, so perhaps was a fourth wife.** M. C. was daughter Mary Caroline of the first marriage.

In 1870 William C. Gildersleeve, 75, a retired merchant born in Georgia, with \$31,000 real and \$40,000 personal estates, resided in Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne Co., Pa., with Hannah B., 66, born in Pennsylvania, and Mary, 39, born in Massachusetts. There was also one servant in the household.^[136]

Children:^[137]

- 35 i **CYRUS NORMAN⁴ GILDERSLEEVE**, born 21 Oct. 1819, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., baptized 19 Mar. 1820, First Presbyterian Church, Mendham,^[138] died 12 Nov. 1836, Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne Co., Pa.
- + 36 ii **ANN ELIZABETH⁴ GILDERSLEEVE**, born 25 Sept. 1822, Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne Co., Pa., married Rev. **NATHAN GRIER PARKE**, and had seven children.

135. U.S. census, 1850, Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne Co., Pa., r. 1369, p. 659B, dw. 153, fam. 155.

136. U.S. census, 1870, Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne Co., Pa., r. 1369, p. 659B, dw. 489, fam. 489.

137. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 49.

138. Wright, "Baptisms—1805 to 1906," 269.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- 37 iii **MARY CAROLINE⁴ GILDERSLEEVE**, born 21 Apr. 1826, Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne Co., Pa., died 11 Dec. 1920, Montrose, Susquehanna Co., Pa., married 17 Feb. 1872, Wilkes-Barre, **BENJAMIN CHAPMAN SAYRE**, who was born 19 Nov. 1824, Montrose, Pa., and died 15 Dec. 1900, Arlington, Duval Co., Florida. They resided with her sister Ann in the 1880 census, and Mary resided with Ann's widower in the 1900 census. **To be consistent with the 1900 census, the marriage year would have to have been 1852, not 1872.**

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

FOURTH GENERATION

12. **JOSEPH LEWIS⁴ RIGGS** (₄*Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 19 Mar. 1809, New Providence, Essex Co., N.J.,^[139] baptized there 21 Mar. 1809 by Rev. Elias Riggs, his father,^[140] and died 20 Aug. 1875, Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y.,^[141] and was buried in Old Second Street Cem., Elmira.^[142] He married 1 May 1844^[143] **ELIZABETH ANN ROOSA**, who was born 29 June 1821, New Jersey, daughter of Egbert Roosa,^[144] and who died 31 Jan. 1864, Elmira, and was buried in Old Second Street Cem.^[145] Joseph was a Presbyterian minister, as was his father-in-law, Egbert. Joseph and Elizabeth moved to her hometown of Wells Twp., Bradford Co., Pa., where he served two churches 1843–1851.

The following resume is expanded from the much abbreviated version available from Amherst College:^[146]

Joseph Lewis Riggs. Son of Rev. Elias and Augusta [sic] (Hullson [sic], née Conger), born New Providence, New Jersey, 19 March 1809.

Prepared with Ezra Fairchild (Amherst College 1822), New Jersey. Taught 1831–33; Andover Theological Seminary, 1833–34; Princeton Theological Seminary, 1834–36; taught, 1836–38; resident graduate Andover Theological Seminary, 1838–39; taught in New Jersey and Indiana, 1839–43; ordained as Presbyterian, Wells, Pennsylvania, 27 August 1845; s. s. there, 1843–54; Millerstown, Penn.; in business Elmira, New York; s. s. Cumberland, Illinois, 1858; city missionary Elmira, New York, 1859–65. Died Elmira, New York, 20 August 1865.

Married 1 May 1844, Elizabeth A., daughter of Rev. Egbert Roosa, Wells, Pennsylvania. Children: Edward H.; William C.; Mary E.; Charles B.; Emma C.; Elias F. Brother of Elias (Amherst College 1829).

139. Amherst College Biographical Record, Class of 1831.

140. Parrot, *Records and Notes, Presbyterian Church, Turkey*, 62, “[1809] [May] 21. Joseph Lewis Elias & Margaret Riggs.”

141. Amherst College Biographical Record, Class of 1831.

142. *Old Second Street Cemetery*, “Riggs Rev. Joseph Lewis Mar 19, 1809 Aug 20, 1865.”

143. Amherst College Biographical Record, Class of 1831.

144. Amherst College Biographical Record, Class of 1831.

145. *Old Second Street Cemetery*, “Riggs Elizabeth Ann Roosa Jun 29, 1821 Jan 31, 1864.”

146. Amherst College Biographical Record, Class of 1831.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

In 1860 Joseph "S." Riggs, 50, Presbyterian minister, born in New Jersey with \$100 personal estate, resided in Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., with Elizabeth, 39, born in New York, and with Edward H., 15, William C., 13, and Mary E., 7, all three born in Pennsylvania, and Charles D., 5, Emma C., 3, and Elias, 3/12, all three born in New York. There was also a servant in the household.^[147]

Children:^[148]

- + 38 i EDWARD HINMAN⁵ RIGGS, born 13 or 23 Mar. 1845, probably Wells, Bradford Co., Pa., married ANNA ELLA CLOSE, and had two children.
- 39 ii WILLIAM CONGAR⁵ RIGGS, born 26 Aug. 1847, Pennsylvania, died 16 Aug. 1885, Elmira, Chemung Co., Pa., and was buried in Old Second Street Cem. there.^[149]
- + 40 iii MARY E.⁵ RIGGS, born 28 Sept. 1852, Pennsylvania or New York, married DAVID T. BREWSTER, and had at least one child.
- 41 iv CHARLES D.⁵ RIGGS, born 28 Dec. 1854, New York.
- + 42 v EMMA C.⁵ RIGGS, born 22 July 1857, Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., married DANIEL M. LEWIS, and had at least four children.
- + 43 vi ELIAS FORSYTHE⁵ RIGGS, born 2 July 1860, New York, married ADELAIDE SURRAN, and had three children.

13. ELIAS⁴ RIGGS (₄Elias³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 19 Nov. 1810, New Providence, Essex Co., N.J.,^[150] and baptized there by his father sometime during the year preceding 29 Sept. 1811.^[151] He died 17 Jan. 1901, aged 90, Constantinople (Istanbul), Turkey, and was buried in the American section of the Protestant Cemetery, Ferikoy section of Istanbul.^[152] Elias married 18 Sept. 1832 MARTHA JANE DALZEL, who was

147. U.S. census, 1860, Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., r. 730, p. 569, dw. 1472, fam. 1.

148. *Amherst College Biographical Record, Class of 1831*; Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 342, Edward Hinman and William Congar only, no dates; full names and dates from Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*, 58-59

149. *Old Second Street Cemetery*, "Riggs William Congar Aug 26, 1847 Aug 16, 1885."

150. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 1.

151. Parrot, *Records and Notes, Presbyterian Church, Turkey*, 68, "Elias child of Elias & Margaret Riggs."

152. Title, *A Fine Place of Rest; Americans in the Protestant Cemetery, Ferikoy-Istanbul Turkey*, "Riggs,

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

born 3 July 1810, New Vernon, Morris Co., N.J.,^[153] daughter of Johnston Dalzel, of Mendham, Morris Co., N.J., and died 15 Nov. 1887, Aintab (now Gaziantep, Gaziantep Province), Turkey.^[154] Martha's mother was probably Elizabeth Dalzel (see sketch of Elias's sister, Phebe).

Mrs. Martha Jane Riggs, wife (to be) of Rev. Elias Riggs, was admitted to the First Presbyterian Church of Mendham in 1828. Rev. Elias Riggs, D.D., missionary to Constantinople, was admitted in 1832.^[155]

Elias was a Presbyterian minister and received his D.D. degree from Dartmouth College in 1853. He and his wife served as missionaries in Greece and Turkey for decades, beginning in 1832.

The following resume is expanded from the much abbreviated version available from Amherst College:^[156]

Elias Riggs. Son of Rev. Elias and Margaret (Hudson, née Conger), born New Providence, New Jersey, 19 Nov. 1810. M. A., Amherst College, 1832; D. D., Hanover College, Iowa, 1853; LL.D., Amherst College, 1871.

Prepared with Ezra Fairchild, New Providence, New Jersey, and at Amherst Academy Andover Theological Seminary, 1830-32; ordained Elizabethtown, New Jersey, 20 September 1832; missionary of American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions, Athens, Greece, 1833-34; Argos, Greece, 1834-38; Smyrna, Asia Minor, 1838-53; Constantinople, 1853-1901. Author several works on Chaldean, Armenian, Turkish and Bulgarian languages; suggested emendations of the English versions of the Old Testament, and many other works. Died Constantinople, 17 January 1901.

Elias Missionary b 19 Nov 1810 New Providence, NJ d 17 Jan 1901 Istanbul. Wife: Martha Jane Dalzel." With this note: "In Istanbul, cemeteries were placed at the edge of town. As the town grew, a new cemetery was established in an outlying area . . . and it was intended that bodies from the old cemetery would be moved to the new. In 1857, the Protestant cemetery in the Ferikoy section of Istanbul replaced one at Taksim. However, this cemetery sits once again in the middle of a town and may, before long, be moved yet further out. There is no singular record repository for these American burials, and it is for this reason that I collected the information below, first from the tombstones themselves and then from other Istanbul and American records."

153. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 36.

154. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, "Mrs. M. J. Riggs died at Aintab, Nov. 15, 1887"; Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 34, 38.

155. Wright, "Membership in Manual to 1855," 232, 235.

156. Amherst College Biographical Record, Centennial Edition (1927), Class of 1829.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Married 18 September 1832, Martha Jane, daughter of Johnston Dalzel, Mendham, New Jersey. 8 children. Brother Joseph L. (Amherst College 1831). (Portrait in possession of Amherst College).

Children:^[157]

- 44 i **JOSEPH**⁵ **RIGGS**, born 22 June 1833, Athens, Greece, baptized 7 July 1833,^[158] died 3 Nov. 1834, Argos, Greece.^[159]
- 45 ii **SAMUEL**⁵ **RIGGS**, born 31 Aug. 1836,^[160] Argos, Greece, baptized 18 Sept. 1836 by his father,^[161] died 24 Dec. 1844, Smyrna (now Izmir, Izmir Province), Turkey,^[162] aged 8, from a broken skull suffered during a fall from a terrace, and was buried in the Dutch cemetery, Smyrna.^[163] He was buried on Christmas Day.^[164]
- 46 iii **ELIZABETH**⁵ **RIGGS**, born 11 Mar. 1839, Smyrna (now Izmir, Izmir Province), Turkey, baptized 7 Apr. 1839,^[165] died 29 Nov. 1858, aged 20, Constantinople (Istanbul), Turkey,^[166] of scarlet fever, and buried 30 Nov. 1858 in the American section of the Protestant

157. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, page entitled, "Births, Children of E. and M. J. Riggs," with pencil notations identifying E. as Elias and M. J. as Martha Jane; Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 11; Wright, "Reverend Elias Riggs, Translator, 1810-1901," 40-45, p 43 contains the records for the children's births, deaths, and marriages; Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 342, lists only the four living children as of publication date 1852.

158. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, "Joseph, born at Athens, June 22, 1833. Baptized by Rev. Jonas King, July 7, 1833."

159. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, "Joseph Riggs died at Argos, Greece, Nov. 3, 1834"; Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 7-8.

160. Letter from Elizabeth Dalzel to Phebe Potter, 12 Dec. 1845, "we have received two or 3 letters from Martha J. since you were here one dated July 11th one Sep 1st the last Sep 18th the 13th anniversary of their marriage. The first brought us the intelligence [sic] of the dreadful [sic] fire which I presume you saw in yours brother E's letter. In the next she says the day previous was dear Samuels birth day," digitized photocopy courtesy of Timothy K. Sorrow.

161. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, "Samuel, born at Argos, Aug. 31, 1836. Baptized by his father, Sept. 18, 1836."

162. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, "Samuel Riggs died at Smyrna, Dec. 24, 1844."

163. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 11;

164. Johnston, *The Young Chaplain*, 14.

165. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, "Elizabeth, born at Smyrna, Mar. 11, 1839. Baptized by Rev. J. B. Adger, Apr. 7, 1839."

166. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, "Elizabeth Riggs died at Constantinople, Nov. 29, 1858."

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Cemetery, Ferikoy, Istanbul, “being the first interment in the American division of the cemetery.”^[167]

- + 47 iv **MARGARET⁵ RIGGS**, born 18 Oct. 1841, Smyrna (now Izmir, Izmir Province), Turkey, married **TILLMAN C. TROWBRIDGE**.
- + 48 v **EDWARD⁵ RIGGS**, born 30 June 1844, Smyrna (now Izmir, Izmir Province), Turkey, married **SARAH HINSDALE DWIGHT**, and had at least one child.
- 49 vi **EMMA LOUISA⁵ RIGGS**, born 25 Mar. 1847, Smyrna (now Izmir, Izmir Province), Turkey, baptized 15 Apr. 1847,^[168] died 2 July 1863, Constantinople (Istanbul), Turkey,^[169] and buried in the American section of the Protestant Cemetery, Ferikoy, Istanbul.^[170]
- + 50 vii **JAMES FORSYTH⁵ RIGGS**, born 4 Oct. 1852, Bournabat, Turkey, married **ISABELLA [“BELLE”] BRITTIN**, and had four children.
- + 51 viii **CHARLES WILSON⁵ RIGGS**, born 16 Jan. 1855, Bebek, Turkey, married **ELECTA CLARK PARSONS**, and had three children.

15. MARGARET⁴ RIGGS (₄Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹) was born 11 July 1813, baptized by her father 29 Aug. 1813, New Providence, Essex [now Union] Co., N.J.,^[171] and apparently died before the 1860 census. Margaret married 30 Sept. 1834, New Providence,^[172] **JAMES MITCHEL RAY**, born about 1801, a native of Caldwell, Essex Co., N.J., and moved to Indianapolis, Marion Co., Indiana, where he was a cashier of the state bank of Indiana.^[173] James married second [perhaps third], before the 1860 census, Sophia P. —.

167. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 17; Title, *A Fine Place of Rest*, “Riggs, Elizabeth Dau of Elias & Martha Dalzel Riggs b 11 Mar 1839 Smyrna (Izmir) d 29 Nov 1859 Istanbul.”

168. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, “Emma Louisa, born at Smyrna, Mar. 25, 1847. Baptized by Rev. S. H. Calhoun, Apr. 15.”

169. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, “Emma Louisa Riggs died at Constantinople, July 2, 1863”; Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 22

170. Title, *A Fine Place of Rest*, “Riggs, Emma Louise Dau of Elias & Martha Dalzel Riggs b 25 Mar 1847 Smyrna (Izmir) d 2 Jul 1863 Istanbul.”

171. Parrot, *Records and Notes, Presbyterian Church, Turkey*, 73, “[1813] [Aug.] 29 Margaret } Elias & Margaret Riggs.”

172. *Sentinel of Freedom*, Newark, N.J., 7 Oct. 1834, “Margaret Riggs, eldest dau of late Elias Riggs 30 Sept. 1834 to James M Ray of Indianapolis, Ind., in New Providence NJ,” biographical card file, NJHS; Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 342, has 1 Oct. 1834.

173. Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 342.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

On 5 May 1833 Margaret Riggs becomes a member of the Presbyterian Church in New Providence, where her father is minister.^[174]

In 1840 James M. Ray, 30–40, resided in Lawrence Twp., Marion Co., Indiana, with a boy and a girl under 5, a boy and a girl 5–10, a boy and a girl 10–15, four females 20–30, and one female, 50–60.^[175]

In 1850 James M. Ray, 50, a cashier at the state bank born in New Jersey with real estate worth \$29,000, resided in Indianapolis, Marion Co., Indiana, with Ma[ry?], 35, born in New Jersey, and with C[ornelia?] [?], 23, Eliza B., 19, Ann A., 8, Harriet M., 5, Louisa “A.,” 3, Emma M., 1, all six born in Indiana, and with Christian [?], 28, a female born in Germany.^[176] C[ornelia?] and Eliza are probably daughters of a first marriage preceding that to Margaret.

In 1860 James M. Ray, 59, a bank president born in New Jersey, resided in Indianapolis, Marion Co., Indiana, with Sophia P., 35, Anna “P.,” 17, Harriet “A.,” 13, Louisa “A.,” 12, and Clara E., 7, all born in “Prussia Ger.” [but Sophia has Indiana also listed]. Next door is a household consisting of “Chas.” A. Ray, 32, a lawyer, Laura, 28, Leslie, 9, and Florence, 6, all born in “Prussia Ger.,” and with three servants and three boarders.^[177] If Charles is a son, then he was born of a spouse preceding Margaret Riggs.^[178] It is not known if Clara is a daughter of Margaret.

In 1870 James M. Ray, 70, a banker born in New Jersey with real and personal estates worth \$60,000 and \$100,000, respectively, resided in Indianapolis with Sofia, 48, born in Connecticut, and Louisa, 21, born in Indiana. Also in the household is one domestic, a McChesney family of five, and a dressmaker.^[179]

174. Parrot, *Records and Notes, Presbyterian Church, Turkey*, 122, “[1833] May 5. Margaret Riggs.”

175. U.S. census, 1840, Lawrence Twp., Marion Co., Ind., r. 88, p. 308.

176. U.S. census, 1850, Indianapolis Centre Twp., Marion Co., Ind., r. 292, p. 159, dw. 1310, fam. 1329.

177. U.S. census, 1860, Indianapolis, Marion Co., Ind., r. 279, p. 108, dw. 827, fam. 784. Chas. A. et al reside in dw. 828.

178. *Ind. Marriages to 1850*, James M. Ray to Maria R. Coe, 15 Nov. 1826, Marion Co.

179. U.S. census, 1870, Indianapolis, Marion Co., Ind., r. 338, p. 219, dw. 248, fam. 340.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

In 1880 James M. Ray, 80, born in New Jersey of a father born in Scotland and a mother in New Jersey, resided in Indianapolis with his wife, Sophia A., 56, born in Connecticut of Connecticut natives, and with a servant and a housekeeper.^[180]

Children of nine, six being lost:^[181]

- 52 i ANNA AXTEL⁵ RAY, born about 1842.
- 53 ii HARRIET MARTHA⁵ RAY, born about 1845.
- 54 iii LOUISA MONFORT⁵ RAY, born about 1847, Indiana.
- 55 iv EMMA M.⁵ RAY, born about 1849, Indiana.

16. HANNAH CONGER⁴ RIGGS (₄*Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 16 Aug. 1815, and baptized by her father 24 Sept. 1815, New Providence, Essex (now Union) Co., N.J.,^[182] and was buried 1897 in Spring Grove Cem., Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio.^[183] She married 8 Oct. 1839,^[184] Cincinnati, **JOSEPH GLASS MONFORT [MONTFORT]**,^[185] who was born 9 Dec. 1810, Warren Co., Ohio,^[186] son of Rev. Francis and Sophia (Glass) Monfort of Ohio,^[187] and was buried 1906 in Spring Grove Cem.^[188] Joseph was a Presbyterian minister, and so was his father and his son, Francis.

180. U.S. census, 1880, Indianapolis, Marion Co., Ind., ED 112, r. 295, p. 197B, dw. 593, fam. 629, address 166 North Street.

181. Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 342, spells the middle name Monfort as Montfort.

182. Parrot, *Records and Notes, Presbyterian Church, Turkey*, 82, “[1815] [Sept.] [24.] Hannah Elias & Margaret Riggs.”

183. *Spring Grove Cem.*, “[ID] 89951 [Deceased Name] Hannah R Monfort [Interment Date] 01/01/1897 [Garden] LN [Section] 104 [Lot] 342 [Space] 1.”

184. *20th Century Biographical Dictionary of Notable Americans*, “Monfort, Joseph Glass, clergyman, was born in Warren county, Ohio, Dec. 9, 1810; son of the Rev. Francis and Sophia (Glass) Monfort . . . and descendant of John Monfort, the emigrant from Holland, 1630, and of Zebulon Riggs, who came from Ireland in 1627 [sic].”

185. Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 342–43, gives his name as Joseph Y. Montfort, which surname spelling is used consistently.

186. *20th Century Biographical Dictionary of Notable Americans*, Monfort, Joseph Glass.

187. Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 342.

188. *Spring Grove Cem.*, “[ID] 73155 [Deceased Name] Joseph G Monfort [Interment Date] 01/01/1906 [Garden] LN [Section] 104 [Lot] 342 [Space] 3.”

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

In 1850 Joseph G. Monfort, 39, a minister born in Ohio with real estate valued at \$5,000, resided in Greensburg Washington Twp., Decatur Co., Ind., with Hannah, 34, born in New Jersey, and with Elias R., 8, Francis C., 5, a male, Margaret C., 3, and Sophia E., 1, all born in Indiana. Also in the household was the family of Antrim R. Forsyth, brother-in-law and husband of Hannah's late sister, Elizabeth (q.v.).^[189]

Children:^[190]

- + 56 i ELIAS RIGGS⁵ MONFORT, born 2 Mar. 1842, Greensburg, Decatur Co., Indiana, married EMMA A. TAYLOR, and had three children.
- + 57 ii FRANCIS COSAT/CASSATT⁵ MONFORT, born 1 Sept. 1844, Greensburg, Decatur Co., Ind., married ANNA LOUISA HUBBARD, and apparently had no children.
- 58 iii MARGARET CONGAR⁵ MONFORT, born about 1847, Indiana.
- 59 iv SOPHIA E.⁵ MONFORT, born about 1849, Indiana.

17. PHEBE⁴ RIGGS (₄Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹) was born 17 July 1817, New Providence, Essex [now Union] Co., N.J., baptized there by her father sometime preceding 6 Oct. 1817,^[191] and died 26 Apr. 1900, aged 82, New York City, and was buried in Spring Grove Cemetery, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio [see next paragraph].^[192] Phebe married 8 Sept. 1845, Wells Twp., Bradford Co., Pa. (by Rev. Joseph Lewis Riggs),^[193] SAMUEL SANFORD POTTER, born about 1815, New Jersey, son of Isaac and

189. U.S. census, 1850, Greensburg Washington Twp., Decatur Co., Ind., r. 142, p. 18, dw. 104, fam. 106.

190. Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 343.

191. Parrot, *Records and Notes, Presbyterian Church, Turkey*, 62, "Phebe child of Elias & Margaret Riggs."

192. Interment record, Phoebe Riggs Riggs, [no.] 64698, [birth] New Providence N.J., [late residence] 917 Foraker Ave Cinti. O., [age] 82 yrs, [decease] 26 Apr. 1900, [interment] 29 Apr. 1900, 3:30 pm, [cause] pneumonia, [parents] Jos [sic] & Margt Riggs, [lot owner] Rev. S. S. Potter, [section] 111, [lot] 117, [kind of grave] box -- 7' x 2'2", [undertaker] Chas M. Epply, [place of death] New York City, [fee] Gr \$6.00. Photocopy courtesy of Timmy⁷ (Blake) Sorrow. Also online at www.springgrove.org/springgrove (accessed 25 June 2004).

193. *Rev. Riggs Marriages*, "Samuel S. Potter to Phebe Riggs, Sept. 8, 1845, both of New Providence, New Jersey"; Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 331, 343.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Abigail (Swain) Potter, and died 22 Jan. 1899, Cincinnati, aged 84, and was buried there [see next] on 25 Jan. 1899.^[194]

Samuel and Phebe Potter are buried in the Rev. S. S. Potter plot of the Spring Grove Cemetery, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, with 10 of his family: (1) Stanley “S.” Potter, son; (2) Stanley P. Monfort, grandson; (3) David P. Monfort, grandson; (4) “Sam’l.” S. Potter; (5) “Phoebe” R. Potter, wife; (6) Jennie B. Potter, sister; (7) Emma M. Potter, daughter; (8) Clara A. Potter, daughter; (9) Abbie Potter Monfort, daughter; and (10) David G. Monfort, son-in-law.^[195]

Samuel was a Presbyterian minister. See appendix [?] of book 1 for religious intermarriages among Riggs kinsmen. Samuel studied theology in New York, was licensed to preach, and did so in Newark for a time.

Samuel S. Potter signed his will on 27 Feb. 1890, Walnut Hills, Hamilton Co., Ohio, naming his wife, Phebe Riggs Potter, and David Glass Monfort (his son-in-law) as executors.^[196]

Phebe Riggs Potter signed her will on 21 Feb. 1899, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio. In it she names Margaret Riggs Dixon, Abbie E. H. Dixon, daughter of Margaret Riggs Dixon, Elizabeth Ray Smith, daughter of Elizabeth Ray Smith, Phoebe Riggs Potter, daughter of Joseph Lewis Potter, Samuel Stanley Potter, son of Samuel Archibald Potter, Emma Malvina Potter and Clara Amanda Potter, Margaret Riggs Dixon (again), Abbie Anna Monfort, Elizabeth Ray Smith (again), Emma Malvina Potter (again), and Clara Amanda Potter (again). She appoints David G. Monfort executor.^[197]

On 27 Apr. 1832 Phebe Riggs became a member of the Presbyterian Church in New Providence, where her father was minister.^[198]

194. Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 331; interment record, Spring Grove Cemetery, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, [no] 62895, Samuel Sanford Potter, [place of birth] New Jersey, [late residence] 917 Foraker Ave., [age] 84, [decease] 22 Jan. 1899, [interment] 25 Jan. 1899, 3:30 pm, [disease] senility, [parent’s names] Isaac & “Abigail” Potter, [place of death] 917 Foraker Ave.

195. Interment plot map, Spring Grove Cemetery, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, section 111, lot 117, proprietor Rev. S. S. Potter, photocopy courtesy of Timmy⁷ (Blake) Sorrow.

196. Will, Samuel S. Potter, photocopy courtesy of Timmy⁷ (Blake) Sorrow.

197. Will, Phebe Riggs Potter, photocopy courtesy of Timmy⁷ (Blake) Sorrow.

198. Parrot, *Records and Notes, Presbyterian Church, Turkey*, 121, “[1832] [Ap.] [27.] Phebe Riggs.”

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Elizabeth Dalzel wrote a letter 12 Dec. 1845 from Mendham, New Jersey, shortly after Phebe's marriage, addressed to "Mrs. Pheby Potter Care | Rev. Samuel Potter | Sciencevill Green Co | State New York," asking Phebe to remember her whenever Phebe thought of her widowed mother.^[199] So Elizabeth Dalzel was probably mother-in-law Martha Jane (Dalzel) Riggs of Phebe's brother, Elias Riggs.

In 1850 Samuel S. Potter, 36, a Presbyterian clergyman born in New Jersey with real estate valued at \$2,500, resided in Newark, Essex Co., N.J., with Phebe, 33, born in New Jersey, Margaret R., 4, Joseph L., 2, and "Abby" Anna, 11/12, all three born in New Jersey. Also in the household were Abigail Potter, 77, born in New Jersey, "Jemime" Potter, 38, born in New Jersey, Augusta A. Potter, 16, born in New Jersey, and Margaret Riggs, 67, born in New York with real estate valued at \$5,000.^[200] The two older women were the respective mothers, "Jemime" was Samuel's sister, Jemima. Augusta was probably a niece.

Samuel and Phebe moved Nov. 1850 to Lawrenceburg, Dearborn Co., Indiana,^[201] which is next to Hamilton Co., Ohio, and Boone Co., Ky. He was a Presbyterian minister there.

In 1860 S. S. Potter, 45, a teacher of natural science born in New Jersey, resided in Springfield, Hamilton Co., Ohio, with Phebe, 43, a teacher of rhetoric born in New Jersey, Margaret, 14, born in New Jersey, Joseph, 12, born in New Jersey, Abbie, 10, born in Indiana [sic], Elizabeth, 8, born in Indiana, Emma, 6, born in Indiana, Samuel, 4, born in Ohio, and Clara, 2, born in Ohio. Also in the household were Anna Baldwin, 15, born in New Jersey, a servant, Victoria Bonnell, 19, born in Bavaria, and Jemima B. Potter, 30, a teacher of logic born in New Jersey.^[202] Anna Baldwin is probably the daughter of Samuel's sister, Malvina, who married Caleb Baldwin,^[203] and Jemima is Samuel's sister.^[204]

199. Letter from Elizabeth Dalzel to Phebe Potter, 12 Dec. 1845, digitized photocopy courtesy of Timothy K. Sorrow. The writer refers to "your brother E's letter."

200. U.S. census, 1850, Newark, Essex Co., N.J., r. 448, p. 436, dw. 238, fam. 353.

201. Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 343.

202. U.S. census, 1860, Springfield, Hamilton Co., Ohio, r. 979, p. 300, dw. 1127, fam. 1157.

203. Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 331.

204. Interment record, Spring Grove Cemetery, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, [no] 73299,

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

In 1870 Samuel S. Potter, 55, a minister born in New Jersey with a personal estate valued at \$3,000, resided in Centerville, Wayne Co., Indiana, with “Phoebe,” 53, born in New Jersey, “Maggie,” 23, born in New Jersey, “Abie” A., 20, born in New Jersey, Elizabeth, 18, born in Indiana, Emma “A.”, 16, born in Indiana, S. “Archey,” 14, born in Indiana [sic], Clara A., 12, born in Ohio, and “Stanly B.,” 9, born in Ohio. Also in the household are a servant Ann Omelia, 28, born in Ireland, and [sister] Jemima B. Potter, 52, born in New Jersey.^[205]

In 1880 Rev. S. S. Potter, 65, a minister born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, with his wife, Phebe, 63, born in New Jersey of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in New York, and with daughter, “Abby” A., 30, born in New Jersey, daughters, Elizabeth R., 28, and Emma M., 26, both born in Indiana, son, Samuel A., 23, born in Indiana, daughter, Clara A., 21, born in Ohio, son, Stanley L., 19, born in Ohio, and sister, J. B., 67, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives.^[206] J. B. is Jemima Baldwin Potter.

Children:^[207]

- 60 i MARGARET RIGGS⁵ POTTER, born about 1846, New Jersey, married CHARLES H. DIXON, and had two children.
- 61 ii JOSEPH LEWIS⁵ POTTER, born about 1848 or Mar. 1840 (1900 census), New Jersey, married his second cousin about 1878 HARRIET L.⁵ RIGGS (²⁹Albert Rose⁴, Silas³, Preserve², Zebulon¹), and had two children: (1) Albert⁶ Potter, born July 1880, Persia; and (2) Phebe⁶ Potter, born July 1885, Persia. Joseph was an ordained minister of the Presbyterian Church and a missionary to Persia.

Jennie B. Potter, [place of birth] New Jersey, [late residence] “Cinti. O.,” [age, birthdate] 93, 12 June 1812, [decease] 2 Mar. 1906, [interment] 5 Mar. 1906 11 am, [disease] peritonitis, [parent’s names] Isaac & Abigail Potter, [lot owner] Rev. S. S. Potter, [place of death] 917 Foraker Ave., [relation to owner] sister.

205. U.S. census, 1870, Centerville PO, Center Twp., Wayne Co., Ind., r. 370, p. 300, dw. 177, fam. 179.

206. U.S. census, 1880, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, ED 113, r. 1024, p. 133B, dw. 524, fam. 582.

207. Descent chart by daughter, Elizabeth Ray⁵ (Smith) Potter, sent to me by Timothy [“Timmy”] Kate⁷ (Blake) Sorrow, Elizabeth’s granddaughter, 20 Jan. 2003.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

In 1900 Joseph L. Potter, 60, a preacher born Mar. 1840 in Indiana of New Jersey natives, resided in Roxbury, Morris Co., N.J., with his wife of 22 years, Harriet L., 44, born Apr. 1856 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and Albert, 19, born July 1880, and Phebe, 14, born July 1885, both born in Persia. Harriet had had two children, with two surviving. Nancy Riggs, 83, a widow born Aug. 1816 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, was also in the household (q.v.).^[208]

In 1915 Rev. J. L. Potter, Doctor of Divinity, born Feb. 1848 in New Jersey, resided in Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with Harriet Riggs Potter, born Apr. 1856 in New Jersey, and Phoebe R. Potter, born July 1885, born in Persia. Nancy S. Riggs, born Aug. 1816 in New Jersey, was also in the household, and also a Jane F. Green.^[209]

- 62 iii **ABBIE ANNA⁵ POTTER**, born about 1849, New Jersey, married after 1880 census **DAVID GLASS MONFORT**, her first cousin, and had two children: Stanley P.⁶ Monfort, and David P.⁶ Monfort, who died young. All four are buried in Rev. S. S. Potter's plot in Spring Grove Cemetery, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio.
- 63 iv **ELIZABETH RAY⁵ POTTER**, born about 1852, Indiana, married 5 Apr. 1882, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, **SAMUEL L. S. SMITH**, M.D., son of Isaac P. and Abbie H. (Campbell) Smith, and had two children: (1) Isaac Potter⁶ Smith, died May 1904, Louisville, Kentucky; (2) Elizabeth R.⁶ Smith.^[210]

Samuel received his training at the University of Michigan, graduating in 1873. He immediately volunteered to help the army in the cholera epidemic that year in Lancaster, in feud-ridden eastern Kentucky, where he escaped assassination. He was transferred later to northern Georgia to aid the army which was involved in capturing eight hundred moonshiners. He then transferred west, in the 1870s, to to what would become San Angelo, Texas. "He was with the expedition that was sent out after the Indians in rebellion under Chief Victoria, these being the

208. U.S. census, 1900, Roxbury, Morris Co., N.J., ED 70, r. 988, sh. 8A, dw. 165, fam. 165.

209. *N.J. State Census, 1915*, Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., ED 70, r. 988, sh. 6A, dw. 5, line 25, GS 1465551.

210. Paddock, *History and Biographical Record of North and West Texas*, 1:592-93, Samuel L. S. Smith, M.D.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Apaches, and was with them at the battle of Tularosa, New Mexico, where were captured about four hundred.” He resigned as army surgeon, Oct. 1881, and began private practice in Fort Concho [San Angelo]. He was the first president of the Tom Green County Medical Society, member of the San Angelo board of education for 16 years, and instrumental in building the first permanent school building there.^[211]

- 64 v **EMMA MALVINA⁵ POTTER**, born about 1854, Indiana, died 11 Feb. 1926, aged 73, unmarried, and was buried in the S. S. Potter plot at Spring Grove Cemetery, Cincinnati.^[212]
- 65 vi **SAMUEL ARCHIBALD⁵ POTTER**, born about 1856, Ohio, married after 1880 census **EDYTH** —, and had three children.
- 66 vii **CLARA AMANDA⁵ POTTER**, born about 1858, Ohio, died 9 May 1926, aged 68, unmarried, and was buried in the S. S. Potter plot at Spring Grove Cemetery, Cincinnati.^[213]
- 67 viii **STANLEY LORD⁵ POTTER**, born about 1861, Glendale, Hamilton Co., Ohio, died 16 Oct. 1889, aged 28, unmarried, in Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio. He was killed by a falling elevator in a shaft filled with steam which obscured the falling cab. He was buried 19 Oct. 1889 in the Spring Grove Cemetery.^[214]

211. Paddock, *History and Biographical Record of North and West Texas*, 1:592-93. The Tularosa mentioned here is an area in western New Mexico not to be confused with Tularosa, Otero Co., N.M. (where my mother was born).

212. Interment record, Spring Grove Cemetery, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, [no] 101470, Emma M. Potter, [place of birth] Indiana, [late residence] “3873 Isabella Ave Hyde Pk. Cinti. O.,” [age] 73, [decease] 11 Feb. 1926, [interment] 13 Feb. 1926 3:30 pm, [disease] pneumonia, [parent’s names] Samuel Potter & Phoebe Riggs, [place of death] residence, [relation to owner] daughter.

213. Interment record, Spring Grove Cemetery, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, [no] 101911, Clara A. Potter, [place of birth] “Cinti. O.,” [late residence] “3873 Isabella Ave Cinti. O.,” [age] 68, [decease] 9 May 1926, [interment] 12 May 1926 3 pm, [disease] pneumonia, [parent’s names] S. S. & Phebe Riggs Potter, [place of death] residence, [relation to owner] daughter.

214. Interment record, Spring Grove Cemetery, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, [no] 62895, Stanley L. Potter, [place of birth] “Glendale” Ohio, [late residence] “Cinti. O.,” [age] 28, [decease] 16 Oct. 1889, [interment] 19 Oct. 1889 “12m,” [disease] accident by elevator, [parent’s names] Samuel S. & Phebe R. Potter, [place of death] 262 Race St., [relation to owner] son; several newspaper obituaries, photocopies contributed by Timothy [“Timmy”] Kate⁷ (Blake) Sorrow. The newspapers are not identified. The clippings are glued into the pages of Stanley’s small memorandum book.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

19. **ELIZABETH⁴ RIGGS** (₄*Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 28 Dec. 1820 [might this be 1821?], baptized by her father 19 Apr. 1822, New Providence, Essex [now Union] Co., N.J.,^[215] and died 7 Sept. 1848.^[216] She married 25 Aug. 1842, New Providence,^[217] **ANTRIM ROBBINS FORSYTH**, who was born about 1811, New Jersey, [born 14 June 1810, Tennessee,] son of John and Elizabeth (Antrim) Forsyth, of Trenton, Mercer Co., N.J.^[218] After Elizabeth's death, Antrim marries, second, Julia —, born about 1822, New Jersey, and has at least one child.

In 1850 Antrim R. Forsyth, as already mentioned, resided in the household of his brother-in-law, Joseph G. Monfort, in Greensburg Washington Twp., Decatur Co., Indiana. Antrim, 39, is a merchant born in New Jersey with real estate worth \$8,700. With him reside John Forsyth, 12, and E. Riggs Forsyth, 5, both born in Indiana.^[219]

In 1860 A. R. Forsyth, 49, a banker born in New Jersey with real and personal estates worth \$27,000 and \$31,000, respectively, resided in Greensburgh, Decatur Co., Indiana, with Julia, 38, born in New Jersey, E. R., 15, a student born in Indiana, and Louisa M., 8/12, born in Indiana.^[220]

Children:^[221]

68 i **JOHN⁵ FORSYTH**, born about 1838, Indiana.

69 ii **ELIAS RIGGS⁵ FORSYTH**, born 1 Sept. 1844, Indiana, married 5 Oct. 1876, **CATHERINE MILLS**, and had one child: Elizabeth L.⁶ Forsyth, born 28 Dec. 1877.^[222]

215. Parrot, *Records and Notes, Presbyterian Church, Turkey*, 96, “[1822] Apr. 19, Elizabeth child of Elias & Margaret Riggs.”

216. *Centinal of Freedom*, Newark, N.J., [no date], “Elizabeth Forsyth Riggs, 7 Sept 1848, youngest dau. of the late Rev. Elias Riggs, of New Providence NJ at Greensburg, Decatur Co., Ind.,” biographical card file, NJHS; Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 343.

217. *Sentinel of Freedom*, Newark, N.J., 20 Sept. 1842: “Elizabeth Riggs, dau. of the late Elias Riggs of New Providence NJ to A. R. Forsyth of Greensburg, Louisiana [sic], 25 Aug 1842, by Rev. Thos. Cochran at New Providence NJ,” biographical card file, NJHS; Littell, *First Settlers*, 343.

218. Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 343.

219. U.S. census, 1850, Greensburg Washington Twp., Decatur Co., Ind., r. 142, p. 18, dw. 104, fam. 106.

220. U.S. census, 1860, Greensburgh PO, Washington Twp., Decatur Co., Ind., r. 253, p. 771, dw. 1036, fam. 1036.

221. Littell, *First Settlers of Passaic Valley*, 343.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

70 iii WILLIAM CONGAR⁵ FORSYTH, who died in infancy.

28. **SILAS A.⁴ RIGGS** (₈Silas³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born Dec. 1813, New Jersey, and died 2[1] Aug. 1897, New Derry, Pa. He married **25 Aug. 1840, Pennsylvania,**^[223] **ANN MARY MCCABE**, who was born about 1821, Pennsylvania.

From a 1906 biography of Silas's son Robert M. Riggs in a history of Westmoreland Co., Pa.:

The father of Robert M. Riggs, of Idle Park, was Silas A. Riggs, a native of New Jersey, where he was born December, 1813, coming of Puritan heritage. In early life he learned the trade of a machinist and helped to make the first telegraph instruments that were ever constructed, for the use of Professor Morse, at Speedwell. He also made the first American steamboat shaft for ocean-going steamships. He went to Beardstown, Pennsylvania in 1841, where he established a machine shop and foundry which he conducted for some years. He was afterward engaged for a number of years in the milling business at Madison, Pennsylvania, after which he settled on a farm in New Derry where he passed the remainder of his life. For some time he held the office of school director. He was a Republican in politics and was a member of the New (popularly called Swedenborgina) church. He married Anna Mary McCabe, and their children were: Richard, died at the age of ten years; three died infancy; Silas, a farmer in New Derry; Jetur R., lives at Derry S[?]den; Nannie W., married E. H. Ferry; Robert M., of whom later; Sarah, married D. M. Wineman, and lives at Derry; and Elizabeth, died in childhood. Mr. Riggs died August 2[1], 1897.^[224]

In 1850 Silas A. Riggs, 36, a farmer born in Pennsylvania with \$4,000 real estate, resided in Hempfield Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., with

222. Harriet Stockton Antrim, *Records of the Antrim Family* [???], 217-18, image of p. 218 courtesy of Clyde V. Antrim. [Antrim's birth in square brackets is from Clyde's website.]

223. Crayon, *Riggs Family Genealogy*, "Silas Alexander, born Dec. 6, 1813, married Mary McCabe, Aug. 25, 1840 and settled in Madison, Pa."

224. Boucher, *History of Westmoreland Co., Pa.*, 329-30. Continued in sketch of son Robert.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Ann M., 29, born in Pennsylvania, and with Richard, 8, "Sylas," 1, jboth born in Pennsylvania, and a miller.^[225]

In 1860 Silas Riggs, 47, a farmer born in New Jersey with \$4,000 real and \$500 personal estates, resided in New Derry, Derry Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., with Ann Mary, 38, born in Pennsylvania, and with Silas, 10, "Jetuer," 8, Nancy, 5, and Robert, 2, all four born in Pennsylvania.^[226]

In 1870 Silas A. Riggs, 56, a farmer born in New Jersey with \$7,900 real and \$1,590 personal estates, resided in Blairsville, Derry Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., with "Anne" M., 48, born in Pennsylvania, and with Jetur, 18, "Nannie," 15, Robert, 12, and Sarah, 9, all four born in Pennsylvania.^[227]

In 1880 Silas Riggs, 66, a farmer born in New Jersey of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in New York, resided in Derry Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., with Ann., 58, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his son, Jetur, 28, a farmer, and his daughters, "Nannie," 25, and Sarah, 19, all three born in Pennsylvania.^[228]

Children:^[229]

- 71 i **RICHARD**⁵ **RIGGS**, born about 1842, died at age 10. He had three siblings who died in infancy, say in 1843, 1845, and 1847.
- 72 ii **[INFANT]**⁵ **RIGGS**, born say 1843, died in infancy.
- 73 iii **[INFANT]**⁵ **RIGGS**, born say 1845, died in infancy.
- 74 iv **[INFANT]**⁵ **RIGGS**, born say 1847, died in infancy.
- 75 v **SILAS**⁵ **RIGGS**, born 1849 (gravestone), Pennsylvania, died 1913, buried in Unity Cem., Latrobe, Westmoreland Co., Pa.,^[230] married

225. U.S. census, 1850, Hempfield Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., r. 837, p. 238A, dw. 673, fam. 681.

226. U.S. census, 1860, New Derry PO, Derry Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., p. 194, dw. 601, fam. 586, FHL 805195.

227. U.S. census, 1870, Blairsville PO, Derry Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., r. 1465, p. 99A, dw. 430, fam. 437, FHL 552964.

228. U.S. census, 1880, Derry Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., ED 114, r. 1204, p. 139A, dw. 460, fam. 525.

229. Boucher, History of Westmoreland Co., Pa., 329-30.

230. *Find a Grave*, no. 119152249, gravestone photograph, by Melissa Strobel, Unity Cem., Latrobe, Westmoreland Co., Pa., plot: Section C, "Riggs | Sials | 1849-1913 | Elizabeth J. | 1841-

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

- ELIZABETH J. —, born 1841 (gravestone), died 1912, buried with her husband.
- 76 vi JETUR R.⁵ RIGGS, born about 1852, Pennsylvania, married 1872, Morris or Passaic Co. (it is recorded both places), N.J.,^[231] MARTHA L. ECKHART.
- 77 vii NANCY W.⁵ RIGGS, born about 1855, Pennsylvania, married E. H. FERRY.
- + 78 viii ROBERT M.⁵ RIGGS, born 2 Mar. 1858, New Derry, Pa., married MINNIE E. FRYE, and had 10 children.
- 79 ix SARAH⁵ RIGGS, born about 1861, Pennsylvania, married D. M. WINEMAN.
- 80 x ELIZABETH⁵ RIGGS, born say 1862, died in infancy.

29. ALBERT ROSE⁴ RIGGS (s³*Silas*, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 6 or 16 Mar. 1812 at Drakesville (now Ledgewood, near Succasunna), Morris Co., N.J., died 3 Jan. 1882 at “New Foundaland” [Newfoundland], Passaic Co., N.J., (just across the Morris Co. line), probate 23 Jan. 1882, Morris Co., N.J.,^[232] and was buried next to his parents in the Succasunna Presbyterian Church graveyard.^[233] Albert married 26 June 1839, Sussex Co., N.J.,^[234] NANCY STANSBOROUGH, born 29 Aug. 1816 (gravestone), New Jersey, daughter of Col. John H. Stansborough, of Milton [perhaps Milltown, Middlesex Co.], New Jersey,^[235] and died 6 June 1915, probate 8 Nov.

1912.”

231. *Index to Marriage Records, 1848–1878*, “Riggs, Jer [sic] R. Eckhart, Martha L. [location] (Unrecorded) [place of registration] Morris Co., 1872 [reference] Bk BL:Pg. 691,” “Riggs, Jeter [sic] R. Eckhart, Martha L. [location] (Unrecorded) [place of registration] Passaic Co., 1872 [reference] Bk BL:Pg. 744.”

232. *Morris Co., N.J., Surrogate Court*, probated estates, Albert R. Riggs, died 3 Jan. 1862, executors Nancy Riggs and Theodore F. King, docket 249 6, application A:496, issued 23 Jan. 1832 [sic, surely a misreading of 1882] O:177* [sic].

233. *Historical Memorial, Presbyterian Church, Succasunna, N.J., 1765–1895*, 51, “Albert Rose Rigg, b. Mar. 6, 1812, d. Jan. 3, 1882.”

234. *Sussex Co., N.J., County Clerk Records*, FHL 1294801–05, Albert Riggs to Mary [sic] Stansborough, as online at *Marriage Index: N.J., 1680–1900*. Surely Mary is a mistranscription of Nancy, but I have not yet inspected the original record.

235. Crayon, *Riggs Family Genealogy* “Albert Rose, born at Succasunna, Mar. 16, 1812, married Nancy, daughter of John H. Stanborough, of Milton, N.J., June 26, 1839. He died at Newfoundland, Jan. 3, 1881.”

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

1915, Morris Co., N.J.,^[236] and was buried in First Presbyterian Church Cem., Succasunna, Morris Co., N.J., with her husband.^[237]

In 1850 Albert “B. Riags,” 38, a merchant born in New Jersey with \$4,000 real estate, resided in Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with Nancy, 33, born in New Jersey, and with “Peter A.,” 9, John S., 8, Emma L., 5, and Mary E., 10/12, all four born in New Jersey. Also in the household were John C. Force, 20, a clerk born in New Jersey, and (his mother) Harriet Riggs [looks like Biggs], 65, born in New Jersey [or possibly New York].^[238]

In 1860 Albert R. Riggs, 48, a merchant born in New Jersey with \$25,000 real and \$15,000 personal estates, resided in Dover, Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with Nancy, 43, born in New Jersey, and with Jetur “A.,” 19, a clerk, John S., 18, Emma L., 14, Nancy W., 8, and Harriet, 4, all five born in New Jersey. There were also two domestics in the household.^[239]

In 1870 A. R. Riggs, 58, a farmer born in New Jersey with \$25,000 real and \$20,000 personal estates, resided in Succasunna, Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with Nancy, 53, born in New Jersey, and with Jetur, 30, born in New Jersey, and also with Robert Penn, 22, born in New Jersey.^[240]

Also in 1870 John Riggs, 28, a clerk born in New Jersey resided in Succasunna, Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with Emma, 25, Nancy, 17, “Hattie,” 14, and Alberta, 9, all four born in New Jersey. They shared

236. *Morris Co., N.J., Surrogate Court*, probated estates, Nancy Riggs, died 6 June 1915, executor Theodore F. King, docket 481 20, application O:585, issued 8 Nov. 1915 M:263.

237. *Find a Grave*, no. 14384981, gravestone photograph, by Gavie Ann Livecchia, First Presbyterian Church Cem., Succasunna, Morris Co., N.J., “Albert R. Riggs, | born March 6, 1812 | died Jan. 3, 1882 | “Not lost but gone before!” | Nancy Stanburrough [sic] | his wife | Aug. 29, 1816–June 6, 1915.”

238. U.S. census, 1850, Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., r. 458, p. 228A, dw. 340, fam. 359.

239. U.S. census, 1860, Dover PO, Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., r. 703, p. 332, dw. 229, fam. 240.

240. U.S. census, 1870, Succasunna PO, Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., r. 878, p. 512B, dw. 1, fam. 1, line 38.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

a household with the family of John Martin, 35, a miner born in England.^[241] The females were surely John Riggs's sisters.

In 1880 Albert R. Riggs, 68, a farmer born in New Jersey of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in New York, resided in Roxbury, Morris Co., N.J., with his wife, Nancy, 63, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and with his son, John S., 38, a farmer, and daughters, Nancy W., 27, and Alberta R., 19, all three born in New Jersey. There were also a laborer and a servant in the household.^[242]

In 1895 Nancy S. Riggs, over 60, resided in Ledgewood, Morris Co., N.J., with John S., 20-60, Nancy W., 20-60, Albert Stansborough [sic], over 60, and Emily Parson, 5-20.^[243] Albert was perhaps Nancy's brother.

In 1900 Nancy Riggs, 83, a widow born Aug. 1816 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Roxbury, Morris Co., N.J., with her son, John S., 58, born May 1842 in New Jersey, single, and with the family of Joseph L. Potter, 60, a preacher born Mar. 1840 in Indiana of New Jersey natives, and with Albert H. "Stansberry," 93, born Dec. 1804 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and with one servant. Nancy had had eight children, with three surviving. The family Joseph Potter included his wife of 22 years, Harriet L., 44, born Apr. 1856 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and Albert, 19, born July 1880, and Phebe, 14, born July 1885, both born in Persia.^[244]

In 1910 Nancy Riggs, 93, a widow born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with her son, John S., 67, born in New Jersey, single, and with a servant. Nancy had had seven children, with four surviving (which conflicts with the 1900 census).^[245]

241. U.S. census, 1870, Succasunna PO, Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., r. 878, p. 514A, dw. 1, fam. 1, line 27.

242. U.S. census, 1880, Roxbury, Morris Co., N.J., ED 132, r. 793, p. 431D, dw. 284, fam. 325.

243. N.J. state census, 1895, Ledgewood, Morris Co., N.J., r. 95, p. 15, fam. 98.

244. U.S. census, 1900, Roxbury, Morris Co., N.J., ED 70, r. 988, p. 8, sh. 8A, dw. 165, fam. 165.

245. U.S. census, 1910, Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., ED 46, r. 903, p. 195, sh. 14B, dw. 307, fam. 328.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

In 1915 Nancy S. Riggs, born Aug. 1816, New Jersey, resided in Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., in the household of Rev. Joseph L. Potter (q.v.).^[246]

Known children, of seven or eight:^[247]

- + 81 i **JETUR ROSE⁵ RIGGS**, born June 1840, New Jersey, married **MARTHA L. ECKHART**, and had four children. *This is the Jerre Seals Riggs line.*
- 82 ii **JOHN S.⁵ RIGGS**, born May 1842, New Jersey. Unmarried in the 1900 census.
- 83 iii **EMMA L.⁵ RIGGS**, born about 1845, New Jersey, married 21 May 1873, **THEODORE F. KING**, son of Thomas L. and Jane (Hilts) King. They had two children: (1) Josephine⁶ King; and (2) Emma Louise⁶ King.
- 84 iv **MARY E.⁵ RIGGS**, born 31 July 1849 (calculated), died 2 Sept. 1851, aged 2 years 1 month 2 days, buried next to her father Albert in the Succasunna Presbyterian Church graveyard.
- 85 v **NANCY W.⁵ RIGGS**, born about 1852, New Jersey, married **WILLIAM E. KING**, son of Thomas L. and Jane (Hilts) King.
- + 86 vi **HARRIET L.⁵ RIGGS**, born Apr. 1856, New Jersey, married Rev. **JOSEPH LEWIS⁵ POTTER** (₁₇*Phebe⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*), whom see for continuation of this line.
- 87 vii **ALBERTA R.⁵ RIGGS**, born about 1861, New Jersey, married **SIDNEY T. SMITH**.

36. ANN ELIZABETH⁴ GILDERSLEEVE (₁₁*Nancy³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 25 Sept. 1822, Wilkes-Barre, Luzerne Co., Pa., and died 5 May 1900, West Pittston, Luzerne Co., Pa. She married 8 June 1847, Wilkes-Barre, Rev. **NATHAN GRIER PARKE**, who was born 16 Dec. 1820, Slate Ridge, York Co., Pa., son of Rev. Samuel and Martha (Grier) Parke, and died 28 June 1903, Glen Summit, Luzerne Co., Pa. Ann and Nathan

246. N.J. state census, 1895, Ledgewood, Morris Co., N.J., r. 95, p. 15, fam. 98.

247. *Biographical and Genealogical History of Morris Co. N.J. Illustrated. Vol. II*, 534, Theodore Frelinghuysen King, lists children of A. R. and Nancy (Stanburrough [sic]) Riggs, in this order Emma L. Riggs, who married Theodore, Jetur R., John S., Mary E., Nancy W., Harriet, and Alberta.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

had seven children, the youngest of which was named Charles Riggs⁹ Parke.^[248]

In 1850 Nathan G. “Park,” 29, “O.S.P.,” born in Pennsylvania, resided in Lackawanna, Luzerne Co., Pa., with “Anna” E., 28, born in Pennsylvania, and with William G., 2, and Norman G., 10/12, both born in Pennsylvania. There were also young women, probably servants, in the household.^[249]

In 1860 Nathan G. Parke, 39, Presbyterian minister, born in Pennsylvania with \$1,000 personal estate, resided in Pittston, Luzerne Co., Pa., with Ann E., 37, born in Pennsylvania, and with William G., 12, Mary L., 5, Melanie, 3, and Samuel M., 1, all born in Pennsylvania. There were also two servants in the household.^[250]

In 1870 “Rev^d” N. G. Parke, 50, Presbyterian clergyman, born in Pennsylvania with \$5,000 real and \$1,500 personal estates, resided in Pittston, Luzerne Co., Pa., with Ann, 47, born in Pennsylvania, and with William, 23, a merchant, Mary Louisa, 16, Anna M., 14, and Samuel M., 12, and Charles “G.,” 8, all born in Pennsylvania. There were also two young women in the household, both with foreign-born parents: Mary Riggs, 17, born in Pennsylvania, and Ann Daugherty, 15, born in Ireland.^[251] Mary might have been Mary E.⁵ Riggs (₁₂Joseph Lewis⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹).

In 1880 Nathan G. Parke, 59, Presbyterian minister, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in West Pittston, Luzerne Co., Pa., with his wife, “Anna” E., 57, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Georgia and a mother in New Jersey, and with his sons, Samuel M., 21, and Charles, 17, both born in Pennsylvania. Also in the household were Benjamin Sayre, 56, a salesman born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Connecticut and a mother in New York, and his wife, Mary C., 54, with same nativities as Anna. Visiting the household was Emma C. Riggs, 21, born in New York of New York natives. There were also four servants in

248. Jacobus, *Parke–Gildersleeve*, 12, for details on all seven children.

249. U.S. census, 1850, Lackawanna, Luzerne Co., Pa., r. 794, p. 129B, dw. 2383, fam. 2396.

250. U.S. census, 1860, Pittston, Luzerne Co., Pa., r. 1135, p. 617, dw. 575, fam. 582.

251. U.S. census, 1870, Pittston, Luzerne Co., Pa., r. 1366, p. 373A, dw. 538, fam. 672.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

the household.^[252] Emma was probably Emma C.⁵ Riggs (₁₂*Joseph Lewis*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹).

In 1900 Nathan G. Parke, 79, widower, a clergyman born Dec. 1820 in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in West Pittston, Luzerne Co., Pa., with his his son, Samuel M., 41, born May 1859 in Pennsylvania of a mother born in Pennsylvania, with his sister-in-law, Mary C. Sayre, 74, born Apr. 1826 in Pennsylvania of a father born in Georgia and a mother in New Jersey, married 48 years, having had no children. There were also two servants in the household.^[253]

Children:^[254]

- 88 i **WILLIAM GILDERSLEEVE⁵ PARKE**, born 22 Apr. 1848, Pittston, Luzerne Co., Pa., d. 29 Sept. 1926, Montrose, Pa., married 10 Sept. 1870, West Pittston, **HELEN EVA ACKLEY**, born 15 Mar. 1853, Spring Hill, Bradford Co., Pa., daughter of Lorenzo and Emma Arabella (Bosworth) Ackley, and died 15 Sept. 1927, Presbyterian Hospital, New York City.
- 89 ii **NORMAN GRIER⁵ PARKE**, born 13 Dec. 1849, Pittston, died 14 Feb. 1852.
- 90 iii **THEODORE GARDINER⁵ PARKE**, born 5 June 1852, Pittston, died 13 Feb. 1855.
- 91 iv **MARY LOUISA⁵ PARKE**, born 28 Sept. 1854, Pittston, died 22 May 1877, Pittston. Jacobus adds this note: "affianced to William Henry Hulick of Easton, Pa., who was always called 'Uncle' by all her nephews and nieces, and her brother William named his second son Norman Hulick."
- 92 v **ANNA MELANIE⁵ PARKE**, born 5 Feb. 1857, Pittston, died 24 Mar. 1916, Pittston, married 7 Oct. 1880, West Pittston, **THOMAS HENRY ATHERTON**, born 14 July 1853, Wyoming, Pa., son of William and Sarah Perkins (Atherton) Henry, and died 30 May 1923, Wilkes-Barre, Pa. Jacobus notes that Thomas changed his name in 1870 at the request of his children.

252. U.S. census, 1880, West Pittston, Luzerne Co., Pa., ED 95, r. 1148, p. 235A, dw. 2, fam. 2.

253. U.S. census, 1900, West Pittston, Luzerne Co., Pa., ED 146, r. 1148, p. 239, sh. 1A, dw. 1, fam. 1.

254. Jacobus, *Parke-Gildersleeve*, 12, for details on all seven children.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

- 93 vi **SAMUEL MAXWELL⁵ PARKE**, born 4 May 1859, Pittston, died 12 Sept. 1929, Pittston, married 6 Oct. 1908, Lake Ariel, Pa., **BERTHA LOUISE SANDERCOCK**, born 18 Nov. 187[1?], Lake Ariel, daughter of John and Susan (Greene) Sandercock, and died 16 Jan. 1922, West Pittston.
- 94 vii **CHARLES RIGGS⁵ PARKE**, born 24 Mar. 1863, Pittston, died 12 Oct. 1929, Florence, Italy, married (1) 25 Oct. 1888 **ALICE COUTTS SCAMMON**, born 2 Oct. 186[?], Boston, died Aug. 1921, Florence, Italy, married (2) Jan. 1923, Florence, **CAROLINE EDITH PROUT**, born 9 Dec. 1877, England, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Lemoef (Chegwin) Prout. Jacobus adds this note: "Brigade Surgeon with the rank of Major throughout the Spanish-American War; American physician in Florence, 1900-1929; attaché to the Italian Government with rank of U.S. Army Major, and in charge of all Italian military hospitals, many of which he built, during World War; no issue."

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

FIFTH GENERATION

38. **EDWARD HINMAN⁵ RIGGS** (₁₂*Joseph Lewis⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born **13 or 23** Mar. 1845 (1900 census), probably Wells, Bradford Co., Pa., died 17 Sept. 1902, Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., and was buried in Woodlawn Cem. there.^[255] He married about 1868 **ANNA ELLA CLOSE**, who was born Mar. 1841 (1900 census), New York, daughter of **P. M. and Lucretia (–) Close**,^[256] and was buried 7 Feb. 1927 in Woodlawn Cem.^[257]

Edward H. Riggs fought in the Civil War in Company A of the 107th New York Infantry and Company G of the 8th V. B. C. He filed for an invalid's pension on 2 Dec. 1899 and it was granted. His widow, Ella C. Riggs, applied for a widow's pension on [?] Sept. [?], New York, and it was granted.^[258]

In 1880 Edward H. Riggs, 35, a railroad fireman born in Pennsylvania of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., with his wife, Ella, 39, born in New York of Connecticut natives, and with his daughter, Edith T., 11, and son, Lewis J., 9, both born in New York.^[259]

In 1900 Edward H. Riggs, 55, a locomotive engineer born Mar. 1845 in Pennsylvania of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in New York, resided in Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., with his wife of 32 years, "Eila," 59, born Mar. 1841 in New York of Connecticut natives. She had

255. *Woodlawn Cem. Office Records, Elmira, N.Y., 1888–1926*, "Riggs Edward H. [death date] 9/17/1902 57 yrs Elmira."

256. U.S. census, 1860, Lawrenceville PO, Farmington Twp., Tioga Co., Pa., r. 1187, p. 290, dw. 733, fam. 713, lists P. M. Close, 62, born N.Y., Lucretia, 54, born Conn., and eight children including "Ann" E., 18, born N.Y.; U.S. census, 1850, Farmington Twp., Tioga Co., Pa., r. 830, p. 130, dw. 81, fam. 84, lists P. M. Close, 50, born N.Y., Lucretia, 43, born Conn., and nine children including "D. Eliza.," 9, born N.Y.

257. *Woodlawn Cem., Elmira N.Y. Burials, 1927–1993*, "Riggs Ella C. [burial date] 2/7/1927."

258. *Civil War Pension Index: General Index to Pension Files, 1861-1934*, invalid's application 326207, certificate 203673, widow's application 7707[3?]⁴, certificate 553488.

259. U.S. census, 1880, Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., ED 76, r. 817, p. 378A, dw. 115, fam. 131.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

had two children, both surviving, with one in the household: daughter, Edith "E.," 31, single, a schoolteacher born Oct. 1868 in New York.^[260]

In 1910 Anna C. Riggs, 69, a widow born in New York of a father born in New York and a mother in Connecticut, resided in Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y. She had had two children, both surviving, with one in the household: daughter, Edith T., 41, single, a schoolteacher born in New York of a father born in Pennsylvania.^[261]

Children:

- 95 i **EDITH TULLER⁶ RIGGS**, born 15 Oct. 1868, New York, and did not marry. She was buried 13 Sept. 1962 in Woodlawn Cem., Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y.^[262] She was the writer of the 1928 letter to Charles C. Gardiner about inspecting the original family descent charts (in the hands of her unnamed niece in New York City) that were apparently those seen by Wallace and used as sources for his 1901 book.^[263]

Edith T. Riggs, a teacher, resided in Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., in 1889-1893.^[264]

In 1930 Edith T. Riggs, 61, single, a schoolteacher born in New York of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in New York, resided in Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., sharing a dwelling with a young family.^[265]

On 21 Sept. 1937 "Miss Edith Riggs, of Elmira, and Mr. and Mrs. Bernard Riggs [her nephew], of Flint, Mich.," visited acquaintances in Tioga Co., Pa.^[266]

- + 96 ii **LEWIS/LOUIS JOSEPH⁶ RIGGS**, born about 1871 6 Jan. 1870, New York, married **INEZ A. DARLING**, and had two children.

260. U.S. census, 1900, Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., ED 28, r. 1016, p. 56, sh. 5B, dw. 100, fam. 109.

261. U.S. census, 1910, Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., ED 31, r. 931, p. 210, sh. 7B, dw. 155, fam. 181.

262. *Woodlawn Cem., Elmira N.Y. Burials, 1927-1993*, "Riggs Edith T. [burial date] 9/13/1962."

263. Charles C. Gardiner Collection, N.J. Families 1600-1900, reel 18: Pike-Rog, NEHGS microfilm F 133 G27 1978, Riggs file; Wallace, *Riggs Genealogy*.

264. Elmira, N.Y. Directories, 1889-1893.

265. U.S. census, 1930, Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., ED 32, r. 1415, p. 134, sh. 9B, dw. 214, fam. 295.

266. *The Agitator*, Wellsboro, Pa., 22 Sept. 1937 [*Historical Newspapers*, <Ancestry.com>].

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

40. MARY E.⁵ RIGGS (_{1,2}*Joseph Lewis*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born **28 Sept. 1852** about 1853, Pennsylvania or New York. She married **DAVID T. BREWSTER**, who was born about 1853, Pennsylvania.

It might have been she visiting Ann Elizabeth⁴ Gildersleeve (_{1,1}*Nancy*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) in the 1870 census (q.v.).

In 1880 David T. Brewster, 27, an attorney at law born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in New York, resided in Montrose, Susquehanna, Pa., with his wife, Mary E., 27, born in New York of New York natives, and with his daughter, Annie E., 6/12, born Feb. 1880 in New York, and his sister-in-law, Emma C. Riggs, 21, born in New York of New York natives. There was also a servant in the household.^[267]

Known child:

97 i **ANNIE E.⁶ BREWSTER**, born Feb. 1880, Pennsylvania.

42. EMMA C.⁵ RIGGS (_{1,2}*Joseph Lewis*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 22 July 1857, Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., and died 2 Mar. 1915, Newport Campbell Co., Ky.^[268] She married about 1884 **DANIEL M. LEWIS**, who was born May 1849 (1900 census), Pennsylvania.

Emma resided with her sister Mary in the 1880 census (q.v.), Montrose, Susquehanna, Pa., enumerated on 4 June. It might have been she visiting Ann Elizabeth⁴ Gildersleeve (_{1,1}*Nancy*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) in the 1880 census (q.v.) enumerated on 14 June, West Pittston, Luzerne Co., Pa., but the timing is tight.

In 1900 Daniel M. Lewis, 51, a preacher born May 1849 in Pennsylvania of a father born in England and a mother in Wales, resided in Chicago, Cook Co., Ill., with his wife of 16 years, Emma R., 41, born July 1858 in New York of New York natives, and with his sons, David

267. U.S. census, 1880, Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., ED 76, r. 817, p. 378A, dw. 115, fam. 131.

268. Death certificate, Commonwealth of Ky., no. 6113, Emma R. Lewis, died 2 Mar. 1915 of influenza, Newport, Campbell Co., Ky., female white, widowed, aged 58 yrs. 7 mos. 8 dys., born 22 July 1857, Elmira, N.Y., father Joseph L. Riggs, born N.J., mother "Eliza Rossa," born N.Y., informant Elias F. Riggs, of Newport, Ky., buried 4 Mar. 1915, Evergreen Cem., image online at Ky. *Death Records, 1852-1953*.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

R., 14, born Nov. 1885 in Ohio, and Stanley J., 10, born Dec. 1889 in Michigan, and daughter, Margaretha, 1, born Feb. 1899 in Illinois, and with his sister, Maragarethe J. Lewis, 40, single, born June 1859 in Ohio of parents with the same nativities as Daniel's. Emma had had four children, with three surviving.^[269]

Known children of at least four:^[270]

- 98 i DAVID R.⁶ LEWIS, born Nov. 1885, Ohio.
- 99 ii STANLEY J.⁶ LEWIS, born Dec. 1889, Michigan.
- 100 iii MARGARETHA⁶ LEWIS, born Feb. 1899, Illinois.

43. ELIAS FORSYTHE⁵ RIGGS (₁₂*Joseph Lewis*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 2 July 1860, New York, died 1 Sept. 1941, Newport, Campbell Co., Ky, and was buried 4 Sept. 1941 in Evergreen Cem.^[271] He married **ADELAIDE SURRAN**.

From an obituary for Elias Forsythe Riggs, 2 Sept. 1941:

Riggs for years served on the old Gazette and the Commercial Tribune. Prior to his retirement, about a year ago, he was employed by the Roessler Brothers Co., stationers. He was a member of Typographical Union No. 3 and Robert Burns Lodge F. and A. M. For the past 25 years he was an elder in the First Presbyterian Church, Newport.

The widow, Mrs. Adelaide Surran Riggs, and three sons, Charles A. Riggs, Ft. Thomas, Ky.; Merle Riggs, Indian Hill, and E. Stewart Riggs, Cleveland, O., survive.^[272]

Children:^[273]

269. U.S. census, 1900, Chicago, Cook Co., Ill., ED 1123, r. 290, p. 228, sh. 5B, dw. 69, fam. 99.

270. Obit., "Veteran Printer Taken by Death," *Cincinnati Times-Star*, Tues., 1 Sept. 1941, p. 24.

271. Obit., "Veteran Printer Taken by Death," *Cincinnati Times-Star*, Tues., 1 Sept. 1941, p. 24; death certificate, Elias Forsythe Riggs, Commonwealth of Ky., state file no. 21429, reg. dist. no. 200, primary reg. dist. no. 2090, reg. no. 172, died 1 Sept. 1941, Newport, Campbell Co., Ky., born 2 July 1860, Elmira, N.Y., father "Jos" Riggs, born N.Y., mother "Mary Elizabeth Rossa," born N.Y., white, male, married, spouse Adelaide Surran Riggs, informant Adelaide Surran Riggs of Newport, burial 4 Sept. 1941, Evergreen, digital scans of both courtesy of Frank James⁷ Gruber.

272. Obit., "Veteran Printer Taken by Death," *Cincinnati Times-Star*, Tues., 1 Sept. 1941, p. 24.

273. Obit., "Veteran Printer Taken by Death," *Cincinnati Times-Star*, Tues., 1 Sept. 1941, p. 24.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- 101 i **CHARLES A.⁶ RIGGS**, born about 1880, Kentucky, married **CLARA R. —**, born about 1885, Kentucky, and had one child: Charles A.¹¹ Riggs Jr., born about 1922, Kentucky.

In 1930 Charles A. Riggs, 50, a civil engineer born in Kentucky of a father born in New York and a mother in Kentucky, resided in Ft. Thomas, Campbell Co., Ky., with his wife, Clara R., 45, born in Kentucky of a father born in Ohio and a mother in Kentucky, and his son, Charles A., Jr., 8, born in Kentucky. Charles was 28 at first marriage, and Clara was 28.^[274]

- 102 ii **MERLE NEWHOUSE⁶ RIGGS**, born 30 July 1888, Newport, Campbell Co., Ky,^[275] married about 1915 **MARTHA —**, born about 1887, Kentucky.

In 1930 Merle N. Riggs, 42, a [lithography?] manager born in Kentucky of a father born in Kentucky and a mother in the U.S., resided in Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, with his wife, Martha, 42, born in Kentucky of Kentucky natives. Merle was 28 at first marriage, and Martha was 28.^[276]

- 103 iii **ELIAS STEWART⁶ RIGGS**, born 24 May 1895, Newport, Campbell Co., Ky.,^[277] died July 1981, last residence Cleveland, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio,^[278] married about 1928 **ELIZABETH K. —**, born about 5 Nov. 1902, Ohio, died 6 Nov. 1993, last residence Cleveland.^[279]

In 1930 Elias S. Riggs, 34, a steel company salesman born in Kentucky of a father born in New York and a mother in Kentucky, resided in Cleveland Heights, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, with his wife,

274. U.S. census, 1930, Ft. Thomas, Campbell Co., Ky., ED 30, r. 738, p. 1, sh. 1A, dw. 1, fam. 1.

275. U.S. *World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942*, Merle Newhouse Riggs, serial no. U17, of Ohio, age 46, born 24 May 1895, Newport, Ky., name and address of person who will always know your address, "Elizabeth K. Riggs same address."

276. U.S. census, 1930, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio, ED 57, r. 1808, p. 82, sh. 9A, dw. 140, fam. 176.

277. U.S. *World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942*, Elias Stewart Riggs, serial no. U2013, of "1/6 mi. W. of Miami, Indian Hill Village, Hamilton Ohio," mailing address in Cincinnati, Ohio, age 53, born 30 July 1888, Newport, Ky., name and address of person who will always know your address, "Mrs. Martha Riggs" of the same mailing address.

278. SSDI, E. Stewart Riggs, SSN 271-01-6280, born 24 May 1895, died July 1981, last residence 44118 Cleveland, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, issued Ohio (before 1951).

279. SSDI, Elizabeth K. Riggs, SSN 286-44-8386, born 5 Nov. 1902, died 6 Nov. 1993, last residence 44106 Cleveland, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, issued Ohio (1963).

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Elizabeth K., 27, born in Ohio of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in Maryland. Elias was 32 at first marriage, and Elizabeth was 25.^[280]

47. **MARGARET⁵ RIGGS** (₁₃*Elias*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 14 Oct. 1841, Smyrna (now Izmir, Izmir Province), Turkey, and was baptized 1 Nov. 1841.^[281] She married 15 May 1861, in Turkey,^[282] Rev. **TILLMAN C. TROWBRIDGE**, who died 20 July 1888, Marash, Turkey,^[283] and was buried in Aintab [now Gaziantep, Gaziantep Province], Turkey.^[284]

Rev. Tillman C. Trowbridge published “The Physical Geography of Turkey,” in July 1872, and “Armenia and the Armenians,” in Jan. 1874, both in the *New Englander and Yale Review*.^[285]

Children, all born before the anniversary in 1882:^[286]

- 104 i **WILLIAM RIGGS⁶ TROWBRIDGE**, born 17 Aug. 1863, Constantinople [Istanbul], Turkey,^[287] married **ADA** —.
- 105 ii **ELIZABETH MARTHA⁶ TROWBRIDGE**, born 12 Dec. 1865, Constantinople, Turkey,^[288] came, in 1891, as the first American nurse at the American Hospital in Antep [now Gaziantep, Gaziantep Province], Turkey, and remained until her retirement 42 years later.^[289]
- 106 iii **EDWARD⁶ TROWBRIDGE**.

280. U.S. census, 1930, Cleveland Heights, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, ED 573, r. 1784, p. 88, sh. 20B, dw. 242, fam. 559.

281. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, “Margaret, born at Smyrna, Oct. 14, 1841. Baptized by Rev. Daniel Temple, Nov. 1, 1841”; Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 11.

282. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 19.

283. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, “Rev. T. C. Trowbridge died at Marash, July 20, 1888.” Also, “Emma Ray Trowbridge died at Marash, Dec. 23, 1869,” but her relationship is not known.

284. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 34.

285. Trowbridge, “The Physical Geography of Turkey,” *New Englander and Yale Review*, 31:401–23; Trowbridge, “Armenia and the Armenians,” *New Englander and Yale Review*, 33:1–16.

286. Family tree chart, courtesy of Edith⁷ (Riggs) Barakat. See also Figure 5.

287. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 22.

288. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 22.

289. *American Hospital*, <www.sevakfi.org/eng/hospital.htm> (accessed 5 Apr. 2004).

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- 107 iv **ISABEL⁶ TROWBRIDGE**, married **JOHN E. MERRILL**. Isabel is mentioned by Rev. Elias Riggs in Aintab, Turkey, in Apr. 1885.^[290]
- 108 v **STEPHEN⁶ TROWBRIDGE**. “Stevie” is mentioned by Rev. Elias Riggs in Aintab, Turkey, in Apr. 1885.^[291]

48. EDWARD⁵ RIGGS (₁₃*Elias⁴*, *Elias³*, *Preserve²*, *Zebulon¹*) was born 30 June 1844, Smyrna [now Izmir, Izmir Province], Turkey, baptized 14 July 1844,^[292] died 16 Feb. 1913, Smyrna [Izmir], and was buried in the American section of the Protestant Cemetery, Ferikoy, Istanbul.^[293] Edward married 29 May 1869^[294] **SARAH HINSDALE DWIGHT**, who was born 17 July 1848, Pera, Istanbul, Turkey,^[295] daughter of Rev. Harrison Gray Otis and Mary (Lane) Dwight,^[296] and died 18 Aug. 1932, Melrose, Middlesex Co., Mass.^[297]

Edward was a Presbyterian minister. He graduated from Union Seminary, New York City, New York Co., N.Y., in 1869 and was ordained that year. He and Sarah were missionaries in Turkey for 43 years.^[298]

In 1930 Sarah D. Riggs, 81, a widow born in Constantinople, Turkey, of parents born in Massachusetts. She was first married at age 20. In her household are Sarah’s daughter, Mary W., 56, single, a home missionary born in Sivas, Turkey, and Sarah’s sister, [Parm? Corn?]elia W. Dwight,

290. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 32.

291. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 32.

292. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, “Edward, born at Smyrna, June 30, 1844. Baptized by Rev. J. B. Adger, July 14, 1844”; Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 11.

293. Title, *A Fine Place of Rest*, “Riggs, Edward Missionary Son of Elias & Martha Dalzel Riggs b 30 Jun 1844 Smyrna (Izmir) d 16 Feb 1913 Smyrna (Izmir) bur Istanbul. Wife: Sarah Hinsdale Dwight.”

294. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 24; Helen Sarah⁷ (Riggs) Rice, *Thomas—Son of Elder John Strong, Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight #7045, Page 405* [clearly part of a much longer typescript], pages 501–6, sent to the author 22 Apr. 2004 by Edith⁷ (Riggs) Barakat, 501. Henceforth cited as Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*. The author, Helen Sarah⁷ (Riggs) Rice, is granddaughter of Edward³ and Sarah Hinsdale (Dwight) Riggs.

295. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 501.

296. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 501.

297. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 501, gives Edward’s death place as Stamboul, Turkey.

298. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 501.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

83, single, born in Constantinople of parents born in Massachusetts. Next door was Ernest W. Riggs, 48, Sarah's son.^[299]

Children:^[300]

- 109 i **SUSAN DWIGHT⁶ RIGGS**, born 1 July 1870, Sivas, Turkey, died 11 June 1959, Claremont, Los Angeles Co., California, married 4 Aug. 1904, Marsovan, Turkey, Rev. **DANA KING GETCHELL**, born 10 May 1870, died 1 Nov. 1950, Claremont. They were missionaries in Turkey.

Rev. Getchell was chairman of the American Mission Relief following the Greco-Turkish War and the burning of Smyrna in 1922. The following captures these difficult times:

The difficulties of the Greek retreat are well illustrated by an incident narrated to me by the Reverend Dana Getchell who came into my office from the interior a few days before the arrival of the Khemalists. He said that when he had gone to bed in the evening in his small hotel everything had been quiet, but that he had been awakened in the morning by the sound of tumult in the streets, and looking from the window, he saw the whole Christian population rushing toward the railroad station, carrying such of their belongings as they had been able to snatch. On inquiring what the trouble was he was informed that the Turks were coming. He went to the station himself and saw a long train of cars on to which a small detachment of Greek soldiers was attempting to embark the frightened people. While this operation was being conducted the Mussulman villagers came out from their houses, all armed, and began to fire upon the soldiers and the train. A battle ensued in which the officer commanding the detachment and several of his soldiers were killed. But the soldiers stood their ground well and succeeded finally in getting away with the larger part of the Christians.^[301]

299. U.S. census, 1930, Melrose, Middlesex Co., Mass., ED 340, r. 925, p. 71, sheet 20B, dw. 504, fam. 524. Ernest resided in dw. 505.

300. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 501.

301. "Chapter XXII, The Greek Retreat (1922)," from George Horton, *The Blight of Asia: An Account of the Systematic Extermination of Christian Populations by Mohammedans and the Culprability of Certain Great Powers; with the True Story of the Burning of Smyrna* (Indianapolis, Ind.: Bobbs-Merrill, 1926), online at <www.hri.org/docs/Horton/hb-12.html> (accessed 12 May 2004).

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- + 110 ii **CHARLES TROWBRIDGE⁶ RIGGS**, born 1 Sept. 1871, Sivas, Turkey, married **MARY [“MAME”] RANDLE STEELE**, and had two children.
- 111 iii **MARY WEST⁶ RIGGS**, born 14 Dec. 1873, Sivas, Turkey, died 25 Sept. 1943, Claremont, Los Angeles Co., California, and buried in Oak Park Cemetery, Claremont.
- + 112 iv **HENRY HARRISON⁶ RIGGS**, born 2 Mar. 1875, Sivas, Turkey, married (1) **ANNIE C. TRACY**, and had one child, married (2) **EMMA MAY BARNUM**, and had one child, and married (3) **ANNIE MAY DENISON**, and had two children.
- + 113 v **THEODORE DALZEL ATHENAEUS⁶ RIGGS**, born 7 Dec. 1879, Athens, Greece, married **WINIFRED EMMA CLARK**, and had five children.
- + 114 vi **ERNEST WILSON⁶ RIGGS**, born 3 July 1881, Marsovan, Turkey, married **ALICE SHEPARD**, and had three children.
- + 115 vii **EMMA CORNELIA⁶ RIGGS**, born 24 Apr. 1886, New Jersey, married **GEORGE COOPER BARNARD**, and had two children.

50. JAMES FORSYTH⁵ RIGGS (₁₃*Elias*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 4 Oct. 1852, Bournabat, Turkey,^[302] and baptized 2 Jan. 1853.^[303] He married 13 June 1878, Presbyterian Church, Madison, Morris Co., N.J.,^[304] **ISABELLA [“BELLE”] BRITTIN**, who was born Aug. 1855, Virginia, daughter of A. B. and Emma (–) Brittin.

James was a Presbyterian minister and D.D. He graduated from Princeton University with an A.B. in 1872.

He joined the Presbyterian Church in Madison 4 Sept. 1874 by letter from the Union Evangelical Church, Constantinople [now Istanbul], Turkey, and was ordained 8 Oct. 1878 by the Presbytery of Elizabeth, Essex Co., N.J.^[305]

302. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 11, gives birthplace as Smyrna.

303. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, “James Forsyth, born at Bournabat, Oct. 4, 1852. Baptized by Rev. T. P. Johnston, Jan. 2, 1853.”

304. Shaw and Parker, *Madison, N.J. Presbyterian Church Records*, 264, “Riggs, James F., l. Sep 4, 1874 from Union Evang. Ch. Constantinople, Turkey, ordained by Presbytery of Elizabeth Oct 8, 1878, m. Jun 13, 1878 Isabella Brittin, qv., dau of A. B. dec’d.”

305. Shaw and Parker, *Madison, N.J. Presbyterian Church Records*, 264.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

From 1884 to 1892 James F. Riggs was pastor at the Fifth Street (also known as the Bergen Point, or Second) Reformed Church, Bayonne, Hudson Co., N.J.^[306]

For one month beginning about Oct. 1892 Rev. James F. Riggs was a temporary pastor at the West End Collegiate Church, also a Reformed Church, at West End Avenue and 77th Street, New York City.^[307]

In 1900 James Riggs, 47, a clergyman born Oct. 1852 in Turkey of New Jersey natives, resided in East Orange, Essex Co., N.J., with his wife of 22 years, Isabella B., 44, born Aug. 1855 in Virginia of New Jersey natives. She has had four children, all yet living, and three of them residing in the household: son, James F. Jr., 17, born Apr. 1883, and daughters, Ethel B., 15, born Nov. 1884, and Elizabeth T., 11, born Sept. 1888, all three born in New Jersey. Also in the household is mother-in-law, Emma Brittin, 71, a widow born July 1928 in New Jersey of a father born in New York and a mother in New Jersey. She has had four children, with one surviving.^[308]

Children:^[309]

- + 116 i ARTHUR STANLEY⁶ RIGGS, born 8 Apr. 1879, married ELIZABETH ADAMS COREY.
- + 117 ii JAMES FORSYTH⁶ RIGGS JR., born 24 Apr. 1883, New Jersey, married FRANCIS S. —.
- 118 iii ETHEL BRITTIN⁶ RIGGS, born 20 Nov. 1884, New Jersey.
- 119 iv ELIZABETH TROWBRIDGE⁶ RIGGS, born 24 Sept. 1888, New Jersey.

306. Russell L. Gasero, *Historical Directory of the Reformed Church in America, 1628–1992, Churches*, online at <www.rca.org/images/aboutus/archives/hdchurches.pdf> (accessed 9 Apr. 2004), p. 10, “Bayonne, NJ—Fifth St. (Bergen Point, Second). Org. 1854; pas. . . . James F. Riggs, 1884–1892.”

307. *West End Collegiate Church History*, online at <www.westendchurch.org/history.html> (accessed 9 Apr. 2004), “It was not until May 24th [1892] that discussions began about engaging a minister. Four months later Rev. James F. Riggs of New Jersey was engaged for one month.” Concerning the Reformed Church of America history: “Calvin’s reformation at Geneva spread to many countries including Scotland (where it became the Presbyterian Church) and the Netherlands (where it became our ancestor the Dutch Reformed Church).”

308. U.S. census, 1900, East Orange city, Essex Co., N.J., ED 172, r. 968, book 2, p. 71, sheet 10A, dw. 158, fam. 171, address 470 William St.

309. Riggs, Leo Riggs His Book, 386.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

51. **CHARLES WILSON⁵ RIGGS** (₁₃*Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 16 Jan. 1855, Bebek, Istanbul Province, Turkey, baptized 19 May 1855,^[310] and died 18 Aug. 1925, Nishitu Mountain, China.^[311] He married 18 Aug. 1886, Bardizag [probably the suburb of Istanbul of that name], Turkey,^[312] **ELECTA CLARK PARSONS**, born 25 Aug. 1851, Thessalonica, Turkey [surely this should be Greece], daughter of Justin Wright and Catherine (Jennings) Parsons, died about 1923.

Charles was blind, yet managed to translate the Bible into the native language around Aintab, Turkey.^[313]

Children:^[314]

- + 120 i **ROBERT JENNINGS⁶ RIGGS**, born 3 Jan. 1888, Aintab [now Gaziantep, Gaziantep Province], Turkey, married **HELEN MORRISON**, and had at least two children.
- + 121 ii **EDITH CLARA⁶ RIGGS**, born 11 Sept. 1889, Aintab [now Gaziantep, Gaziantep Province], Turkey, married **IRA EDMOND GILLET**.
- + 122 iii **CHARLES HENRY⁶ RIGGS**, born 6 Feb. 1892, Aintab [now Gaziantep, Gaziantep Province], Turkey, married **GRACE FREDERICK**, and had five children.

56. **ELIAS RIGGS⁵ MONFORT** (₁₆*Hannah Conger⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 2 Mar. 1842, Greensburg, Decatur Co., Ind., died in

310. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, "Charles Wilson, born at Bebek, Jan. 16, 1855. Baptized by Rev. W. G. Schauffler, May 19, 1855."

311. Email from Elyn Macinnis (in China), 22 Mar. 2017, "Nishitu Mountain . . . is near the town of Shaowu, not too far from Fuzhou. . . . Nishitu was a mountain not far from Shaowu where the missionaries went to get out of the heat of the summer in Shaowu, where it was hot and where disease was rampant." Elyn is "doing research on several early missionaries and merchants who lived in Fuzhou (Foochow), China, in the early years."

312. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 33; photocopy of marriage record, courtesy their granddaughter, Edith⁷ (Riggs) Barakat, Charles W. Riggs of Aintab, Turkey, to Miss Electa C. Parsons, of Bardizag, Turkey, 18 Aug. 1886, Bardizag, officiating clergyman, Isaac G. Bliss, witnesses, J. E. Pierce, W. W. Peck, Henry O. Dwight, and Joseph K. Greene.

313. Email from Richard⁷ Riggs, 18 Jan. 2005.

314. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, top half of page entitled, "Children of Charles W. and Electa C. Riggs," and bottom half, "Deaths"; Wright, "Reverend Elias Riggs, Translator, 1810-1901," *First Presbyterian Congregation Mendham, Morris County New Jersey, 1738-1938, Supplement*, 40-45, p 43 contains the records for the children's births, deaths, and marriages.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

1920,^[315] and was buried in Spring Grove Cem., Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio.^[316] He married 6 Sept. 1867^[317] **EMMA A. TAYLOR**, who died 24 Oct. 1914,^[318] and was buried in Spring Grove Cem.^[319]

The following is a short biography of Elias:

Elias Riggs Monfort was born March 2, 1842 at Greensburg, Indiana, son of Joseph Glass Monfort, D.D., LL.D. and Hannah Conger Riggs. When he was 13 years old, the family moved to Cincinnati, Ohio. He attended Hanover College in Indiana before his studies were interrupted by the war.

He enlisted June 18, 1861 as a Private in Company A, 6th Ohio Infantry. On October 5, 1861, he was promoted to Second Lieutenant and transferred to Company F, 75th Ohio Infantry. He was then commissioned First Lieutenant of this company on May 15, 1862 and Captain of the same on January 12, 1863. He participated in 20 engagements, among which were the following: Phillipi, Laurel Hill, Carrick's Ford, Monterey, Shaw's Ridge, McDowell, Franklin, Strausburg, Cross Keys, Cedar Mountain, Freeman's Ford, Waterloo Bridge, Sulphur Springs, Second Bull Run, Chantilly, Chancellorsville, Fredericksburg, and Gettysburg. In the last battle, he was dangerously wounded, July 2, 1863, which made it necessary for him to submit to repeated surgical operations, the last occurring in June 1911. He was discharged on account of his wounds in January 1864.

After the war, he continued his studies at Hanover College, going about on crutches, and graduated in 1865. Having decided upon a legal career, he then entered the Cincinnati Law School, from which he graduated and was admitted to the bar. He began practice at Greensburg, Indiana. He continued for eight years until failing health forced him to retire from the legal profession. He became prosecuting attorney of the Fourth Judicial Circuit District of Indiana (two years) later, a district attorney of the Twenty-Second District of Indiana (two years). Returning to Cincin-

315. Grand Army of the Republic—Elias Riggs Monfort.

316. *Spring Grove Cem.*, “[ID] 93646 [Deceased Name] Capt. Elias R Monfort [Interment Date] 01/01/1920 [Garden] LN [Section] 104 [Lot] 342 [Space] 7.”

317. Grand Army of the Republic—Elias Riggs Monfort.

318. Grand Army of the Republic—Elias Riggs Monfort.

319. *Spring Grove Cem.*, “[ID] 85314 [Deceased Name] Emma A Monfort [Interment Date] 01/01/1914 [Garden] LN [Section] 104 [Lot] 342 [Space] 5.”

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

nati to make his home, he later entered the service of *The Herald and Presbyterian*, of which he rose to the position of editor in 1875 and continued as such for 20 years.

In 1896, Mr. Monfort was elected clerk of the Court of Common Pleas of Hamilton County, Ohio and served one term. He was selected in 1899 by President McKinley to fill the responsible position of postmaster of the city of Cincinnati. He held this position for 16 years, resigning January 1, 1915. He was a life member of the National Association of the Postmasters of the First Class and of the Ohio State Historical Society.

Mr. Monfort became half owner of *The Herald and Presbyterian* and was president of the Mamolyth Paint Company until 1914. At one time, he was a director and trustee of 14 different organizations. He was a loyal supporter of the Republican party and, fraternally, he was a thirty-second degree Mason, and a Knight Templar.

He was Commander of the Grand Army of the Republic (GAR) Jones Post #401 in 1890, Commander of the GAR Department of Ohio in 1900, Commander of the Ohio Commandery of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States in 1906, and in 1915, he was elected Commander-in-Chief of the GAR at the National Encampment at Washington, DC, having refused the position three times on account of obligation to public service. Mr. Monfort attended nearly all of the Ohio State encampments and was 28 times a representative at the National Encampment.

Mr. Monfort was married September 6, 1867 to Emma A. Taylor, who passed away October 24, 1914. They had three children, Joseph T., Hannah Louise, and Margaret M. Monfort. Elias Riggs Monfort died in 1920.^[320]

Children:^[321]

- 123 i JOSEPH T.⁶ MONFORT, buried 1918, Spring Grove Cem., Cincinnati.^[322]
- 124 ii HANNAH LOUISE⁶ MONFORT.
- 125 iii MARGARET M.⁶ MONFORT.

320. Grand Army of the Republic—Elias Riggs Monfort.

321. Grand Army of the Republic—Elias Riggs Monfort.

322. *Spring Grove Cem.*, “[ID] 89951 [Deceased Name] Joseph T Monfort [Interment Date] 01/01/1918 [Garden] LN [Section] 104 [Lot] 342 [Space] 6.”

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

57. FRANCIS COSAT/CASSATT⁵ MONFORT (₁₆*Hannah Conger*⁴, *Eli-*
*as*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 1 Sept. 1844, Greensburg, Decatur Co.,
Ind., and was buried 1928, Spring Grove Cem., Cincinnati, Ohio.^[323] He
married 17 May 1871 ANNA LOUISA HUBBARD, daughter of Wil-
liam S. Hubbard.

Monfort, Francis Cassatt, clergyman and author, was born in Greens-
burg, Decatur county, Ind., Sept. 1, 1844; son of the Rev. Joseph Glass
(q.v.) and Hannah (Riggs) Monfort, and grandson of the Rev. Elias
Riggs. He was graduate at Wabash college, Ind., A.B., 1864, A.M., 1867;
attended McCormick Theological seminary in 1863; Lane Theological
seminary in 1866; the University of Edinburgh, Scotland, and the Uni-
versity of Berlin, Germany, 1867-69; was ordained by the presbytery of
Cincinnati in 1870, and was pastor of the Fourth Presbyterian church,
Cincinnati, Ohio, 1869-73. He was married, May 17, 1871, to Anna
Louisa, daughter of William S. Hubbard of Indianapolis, Ind. He be-
came associated with his father and his brother, E. R. Monfort, in edit-
ing the *Herald* and *Presbyter* at Cincinnati, in 1873, and was pastor of the
First Presbyterian church in Cincinnati, Ohio, 1879-88. He was promi-
nent in the councils of the Presbyterian church. He received the degree
D.D. from Wooster university, Ohio, in 1883. He is the author of: *Ser-*
mons for Silent Sabbaths (1884); *Socialism and City Evangelization* (1887);
The Law of Appeals (1893) and *Ecclesiastical Discipline* (1900).^[324]

78. ROBERT M.⁵ RIGGS (₂₈*Silas A.*⁴, *Silas*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 2
Mar. 1858, New Derry, Pa., died 21 Dec. 1952, and was buried in Ligo-
nier Valley Cem., Ligonier, Westmoreland Co., Pa.^[325] He married about
1880 MINNIE E. FRYE, who was born 13 Oct. 1855 (gravestone), daugh-

323. *Spring Grove Cem.*, “[ID] 105514 [Deceased Name] Francis C Monfort [Interment Date] 01/01/1928 [Garden] LN [Section] 104 [Lot] 342 [Space] 10.”

324. 20th Century Biographical Dictionary of Notable Americans, Monfort, Francis Cassatt.

325. *Find a Grave*, no. 58712708, gravestone photograph, Ligonier Valley Cem., Ligonier, West-
moreland Co., Pa., “Riggs | Robert M. | Mar. 2, 1858 | Dec. 21, 1952 || Minnie E. | Oct. 13,
1855 | Jan. 16, 1940.”

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

ter of John W. and Margaret (–) Frye, and died 16 Jan. 1940, and was buried with her husband.

From a 1906 biography of Robert M. Riggs in a history of Westmoreland Co., Pa.:

Robert M. Riggs, son of Silas A. and Anna Mary (McCabe) Riggs, was born March 2, 1848, in New Derry, and was educated in the common schools. On attaining his majority he settled on the farm where he still lives, and to the cultivation of which he has ever since given his entire attention and his best energies. He has filled the offices of auditor, school director and supervisor, and is Republican in politics. He married Minnie E. daughter of John W. and Margaret Frye, and their children are: Helen A., married D. W King; Jetur R.; Nanna [sic] Lillian, a graduate of the Ligonier Classical Institute and has taught four years; Margaret, also a graduate and has taught two years; Robert D., at home; J. Sidney, at home; Richard, at home; Eugene R., at home; Frederick W., at home; and Edward M., at home.^[326]

In 1900 Robert Riggs, 42, a farmer born in Pennsylvania of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., with his wife of 20 years, Minnie E., 40, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in Ireland, and with his daughter, Helen A., 19, born Sept. 1880, son, Jetur R., 18, born Mar. 1882, daughters, Lillian N., 16, born Apr. 1884, and Margaret, 14, born Mar. 1886, and sons, Donald R., 9, born Apr. 1891, Sidney J., 6, born Mar. 1894, Richard A., 3, born Apr. 1898, and Eugene R., 7/12, born Oct. 1899, all born in Pennsylvania, and a servant. Minnie had had eight children, with eight surviving.^[327]

In 1910 Robert M. Riggs, 52, a retired farmer born in Pennsylvania of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Ligonier Borough, Westmoreland Co., Pa., with his wife of 30 years, Minnie, 50, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in Ireland, and with his son, Jetur, 27, daughter, Margaret, 24,

326. Boucher, *History of Westmoreland Co., Pa.*, 329–30. Continued in sketch of son Robert.

327. U.S. census, 1900, Idle Park Pct., Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., ED 111, p. 17, sh. 5B, dw. 98, fam. 101, FHL 1241498.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

and sons, Robert, 19, John, 16, “Dick,” 13, Eugene, 10, “Fredrick,” 8, and Edward, 6, all born in Pennsylvania. Minnie had had 10 children, with 10 surviving.^[328]

In 1930 Robert M. Riggs, 72, a farmer born in Pennsylvania of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in Pennsylvania, resided in Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., with his wife, Minnie E., 70, born in Pennsylvania of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in Ireland, and with his son, J. Sidney, 35, a farm laborer born in Pennsylvania, and his wife, Caroline A., 32, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives. Robert was 22 at first marriage, and Minnie was 20. J. Sidney was 24 at first marriage, and Caroline was 22. Next door resided Jetur R. Riggs, 48.^[329]

In 1940 Robert Riggs, 82, widower, a farmer born in Pennsylvania, resided in Darlington, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., in the household of his son, Sidney Riggs, 44, a road supervisor born in Pennsylvania, with his wife, Caroline, 42, born in Pennsylvania, and with his niece [sic], Donald, 14, born in Pennsylvania. All of them had resided in the same house in 1935. Next door resided Jetur Riggs, 58.^[330]

Children:^[331]

- 126 i **HELEN ANNE⁶ RIGGS**, born Sept. 1880 or 1881, Pennsylvania, died 1918, buried Allegheny Cem., Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa.,^[332] married **DAVID W. KING**.
- + 127 ii **JETUR RODGERS⁶ RIGGS**, born 30 Mar. 1882, Ligonier Valley, Westmoreland Co., Pa., married **MAY A. SCOTT**, and had five children.
- 128 iii **NANCY LILLIAN⁶ RIGGS**, born Apr. 1884, Pennsylvania, married (Jetur’s obit.) **T. J. KERR**.

328. U.S. census, 1910, Ligonier Borough, Westmoreland Co., Pa., ED 153, r. 1430, p. 90, sh. 1B, dw. 17, fam. 18, FHL 1375440.

329. U.S. census, 1930, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., ED 83, p. 199, sh. 3B, dw. 61, fam. 52, FHL 2341890.

330. U.S. census, 1940, Darlington, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., ED 65-105, r. 3633, p. 1783, sh. 4B, dw. 40.

331. Boucher, *History of Westmoreland Co., Pa.*, 329–30. Continued in sketch of son Robert.

332. *Find a Grave*, no. 112307749, gravestone photograph, Allegheny Cem., Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pa., “Anne Riggs | wife of | David W. King | 1881–1918.”

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- 129 iv **MARGARET⁶ RIGGS**, born Mar. 1886, Pennsylvania, married (Jetur's obit.) **A. O. ROSS**.
- 130 v **ROBERT DONALD⁶ RIGGS**, born Apr. 1891, Pennsylvania.
- 131 vi **JOHN SIDNEY⁶ RIGGS**, born Mar. 1894, Pennsylvania, died 1958, buried Ligonier Valley Cem., Ligonier, Westmoreland Co., Pa.^[333] married about 1920 **CAROLINE A.** —, born 1898, Pennsylvania, died 1967, buried with her husband.
- 132 vii **RICHARD A.⁶ RIGGS**, born Apr. 1897, Pennsylvania.
- + 133 viii **EUGENE RIPLEY⁶ RIGGS**, born 26 Oct. 1899, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., married **ESTHER H. JOHNSON**, and had six children.
- 134 ix **FREDERICK W.⁶ RIGGS**, born about 1902, Pennsylvania.
- 135 x **EDWARD M.⁶ RIGGS**, born about 1904, Pennsylvania.

81. JETUR ROSE⁵ RIGGS (₂₉*Albert Rose⁴, Silas³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born June 1840 (1900 census), New Jersey, died 1910, and was buried in the First Presbyterian Church Cem., Succasunna, Morris Co., N.J.^[334] He married 1873^[335] **MARTHA L. ECKHART**, who was born Feb. 1849 (1900 census), New Jersey, and was alive in the 1930 census.

N.B. The name Jetur comes from *Genesis 25:12–16* (King James Version):

¹²Now these are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham: ¹³And these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam, ¹⁴And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa, ¹⁵Hadar, and Tema, **Jetur**, Naphish, and Kedemah: ¹⁶These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their nations.

333. *Find a Grave*, no. 91846849, gravestone photograph, Ligonier Valley Cem., Ligonier, Westmoreland Co., Pa., "Riggs | J. Sidney | 1894–1958 || Caroline A. | 1898–1967."

334. *Find a Grave*, no. 114742636, gravestone photograph, First Presbyterian Church Cem., Succasunna, Morris Co., N.J., "Jetur Rose Riggs | 1840–1910 | Martha L. Eckhart | his wife | 1849–1946 | Riggs."

335. A. R. Riggs, *My Memories*, 36, "She [Mother] came from New Foundland, N.J., where she was 10th in a family of 13 children of William Eckart. She and father were married in 1873."

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

In 1880 “Jeter” R. Riggs, 40, a merchant born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with his wife, “Marthy,” 30, born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and with his daughter, Mary, 6, and sons, Albert, 5, William, 3, and Joseph, 6/12, all four born in New Jersey. Albert “Stanburrough,” 74 a store clerk born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, was also in the household, and a laborer.^[336]

In 1885 Jetur R. Riggs, 20–60, resided in Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with Martha, 20–60, Mary, 5–20, Albert R., 5–20, William E., 5–20, Joseph P., 5–20, and Albert “Stanburrough,” over 60.^[337]

In 1895 Jetur R. Riggs, 20–60, resided in Milton, Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with Martha E., 20–60, Mary, 20–60, Albert, 20–60, and Joseph, 5–20.^[338]

In 1900 Jet[ur] R. Riggs, 59, a merchant born June 1846 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with his wife of 27 years, Martha E., 51, born Feb. 1849 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and with his daughter, Mary E., 26, born Dec. 1873, and sons, Albert R., 25, born May 1875, and Joseph P., 20, born Dec. 1879, all three born in New Jersey. Martha had had four children, with three surviving. There was also a workman in the household.^[339]

In 1910 Martha L. E. Riggs, 61, a widow born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with her son, Joseph P., 30, a physician born in New Jersey. Martha had had four children, with three surviving.^[340]

In 1915 Martha L. Riggs, 65, a widow born May 1850 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with Joseph P., 35, a doctor born Oct. 1879 in New Jersey of New Jersey na-

336. U.S. census, 1880, Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., ED 120, r. 793, p. 156C, dw. 100, fam. 107.

337. N.J. census, 1885, Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., film no. 33, p. 18, dw. 104, fam. 109.

338. N.J. census, 1895, Milton, Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., r. 94, p. 19, line 8, dw. 100, fam. 117.

339. U.S. census, 1900, Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., ED 59, r. 987, p. 212, sh. 1A, dw. 2, fam. 2.

340. U.S. census, 1910, Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., ED 17, r. 902, p. 11, sh. 2A, dw. 31, fam. 31.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

tives, with his wife [both Joseph and Sarah are marked M, married], “Sarah E.,” 26, born Mar. 1889 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and with Jerre S., 2, born Oct. 1912, and Elizabeth W., 1, born Mar. 1914, both born in New Jersey.^[341]

In 1930 Martha E., 81, a widow born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., in the household of her son, Joseph P. Riggs, 50, widower, a medical doctor born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives (q.v.).

Children (full names from presumed gravestone):^[342]

- 136 i **MARY ELIZABETH⁶ RIGGS**, born 27 Dec. 1873,^[343] New Jersey, married 24 Dec. 1901, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, Passaic Co., N.J.,^[344] **JEREMIAH B. SALMON**.
- + 137 ii **ALBERT ROSE⁶ RIGGS**, born 16 May 1875, Milton, Morris Co., N.J., married (1) **BESS M. MILLER**, and had two children, married (2) **EMMA (CAMPBELL) HARDING**.
- 138 iii **WILLIAM ECKHART⁶ RIGGS**, born July 1877,^[345] New Jersey, died 1893,^[346] and was apparently buried near his parents.
- + 139 iv **JOSEPH POTTER⁶ RIGGS**, born 20 Dec. 1879, Milton, Morris Co., N.J., married (1) **IRENE W. TERWILLIGER**, and had five children, married (2) **MARY ELIZABETH HOLLYER**, and had two children.
This is the Jerre Seals Riggs line.

341. N.J., U.S., *State Census, 1915*, Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., sh. 1A, dw. 6, fam. 6.

342. *Find a Grave*, no. 114742727, gravestone (presumably) photograph, First Presbyterian Church Cem., Succasunna, Morris Co., N.J., “Mary Elizabeth | Albert Rose | William Eckhart | 1877–1893 | Joseph Potter | Children of | Jetur R. and Martha L. | Riggs.” I presume that this monument means that all four children are buried here.

343. A. R. Riggs, *My Memories*, 36, “Mary was born Dec. 27, 1873.”

344. *U.S. Presbyterian Church Records, 1701–1970*, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, N.J., 1818–1950, marriages, 114–115, images 364–365 of 386 online, “[1901] Jeremiah B. Salmon Mary Elizabeth Riggs [his residence] Ledgewood [her residence] Milton [married] Dec. 24, 01 [witnesses] Mr. & Mrs. J. R. Riggs.”

345. A. R. Riggs, *My Memories*, 36, “Wid in July 1877, and Joe Dec. 20, 1879.”

346. A. R. Riggs, *My Memories*, 31, “There were three of us boys. I was the oldest. Then came my brother Wid. His name was William. We always called him Wid, and then came Joe. Wid died in 1893. He was only 16.”

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

SIXTH GENERATION

96. LEWIS/LOUIS JOSEPH⁶ RIGGS (₃₈Edward Hinman⁵, Joseph Lewis⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹) was born about 1871 **6 Jan. 1870**, New York, and was buried 10 Feb. 1959 in Woodlawn Cem., Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y.^[347] He married about 1900, but after the census, **INEZ A. DARLING**, who was born June 1871 (1900 census), New York, daughter of Bernard P. and Augusta B. (–) Darling,^[348] and who was buried 28 July 1955 in Woodlawn Cem.^[349]

Lewis/Louis J. Riggs, a bookkeeper or cashier, resided in Elmira, Chemung Co., N.Y., in 1889–1893.^[350]

In 1900 Louis J. Riggs, 34, single, born Oct. 1835 [sic], resided as a boarder in a hotel in Shortsville, Ontario Co., N.Y.^[351]

In 1920 Lewis J. Riggs, 49, an auto factory electrician born in New York of New York Natives, resided in Flint, Genesee Co., Mich., with his wife, Inez, 48, born in New York of New York natives, and with his daughter, Marion, 18, and son, Bernard, 11, both born in New York. There is also a lodger in the house, Dorothy Millbourn, 21, born in Michigan.^[352]

In 1930 Lewis J. Riggs, 59, an electrician born in New York of a father born in Pennsylvania and a mother in New York, resided in Flint, Genesee Co., Mich., with his wife, Inez D., 59, born in New York of

347. Woodlawn Cem., Elmira N.Y. Burials, 1927–1993, “Riggs Louis J. [burial date] 2/10/1959.”

348. U.S. census, 1880, Manchester, Ontario Co., N.Y., ED 127, r. 909, p. 292D, dw. 28, fam. 32, lists Bernard P. Darling, 35, Aug. a B., 34, and two children including Inez A., 8, all born in N.Y. of N.Y. natives; U.S. census, 1900, Shortsville, Manchester Town, Ontario Co., Manchester, Ontario Co., N.Y., ED 70, r. 1139, p. 59, sh. 1A, dw. 3, fam. 4, lists Bernard P. Darling, 54, mechanic born June 1845, wife of 30 years, “Agusta” B., 54, born Dec. 1845, daughter, Inez, 28, single school-teacher born June 1871, and his mother, Helen Darling, 76, widow, all born in N.Y. of N.Y. natives.

349. Woodlawn Cem., Elmira N.Y. Burials, 1927–1993, “Riggs Inez D. [burial date] 7/28/1955.”

350. Elmira, N.Y. Directories, 1889–1893.

351. U.S. census, 1900, Shortsville, Manchester Town, Ontario Co., N.Y., ED 70, r. 1139, p. 64, sh. 6A, dw. 128, fam. 151.

352. U.S. census, 1920, Flint, Genesee Co., Mich., ED 45, r. 765, p. 131, sh. 22B, dw. 445, fam. 500.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

New York natives, and with his son, Louis B., 22, born in New York. There is also a lodger in the house, Ann Pikus, 15, born in New York. Both Lewis and Inez were first married at 29.^[353]

An obituary in the *Shortsville Enterprise*, Ontario Co., N.Y., 17 Feb. 1916: "The death of Bernard P. Darling . . . leaves to mourn their loss a widow; two daughters, Mrs. Fred A. Titus, of Grove street, and Mrs. Louis J. Riggs, of Flint, Mich; three grandchildren, Miss Helen of Shortsville, and Marion and Bernard Riggs of Flint."^[354]

Children:

- 140 i **MARION**⁷ **RIGGS**, born about 1902, New York. Known to have been in possession of source X in 1928.
- 141 ii **LOUIS BERNARD**⁷ **RIGGS**, born about 1909, New York, married **GOLDIE** —, resident of Flint, Genesee Co., Mich., in 1937,^[355] resident of Dearborn, Wayne Co., Mich., in 1946.^[356]

110. CHARLES TROWBRIDGE⁶ **RIGGS** (₄₈*Edward*⁵, *Elias*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 1 Sept. 1871, Sivas [not known whether this is in the province of Sivas or in the province of Istanbul, probably the latter], Turkey,^[357] died 12 Feb. 1953, Istanbul, Turkey,^[358] and buried in the American section of the Protestant Cemetery, Ferikoy, Istanbul.^[359] He married **MARY** ["**MAME**"] **RANDLE STEELE**, who was born 4 Dec. 1870,^[360] daughter of John B. and Sarah L. (Randle) Steele,^[361] and died

353. U.S. census, 1930, Flint, Genesee Co., Mich., ED 48, r. 986, p. 212, sh. 29A, dw. 564, fam. 668.

354. [Ontario Co., N.Y.] *Obituaries*, <www.rootsweb.com/~nyontari/obits.htm>.

355. *The Agitator*, Wellsboro, Pa., 22 Sept. 1937 [*Historical Newspapers*, <Ancestry.com>].

356. *Polk's Dearborn (Wayne County, Mich.) Directories*, <Ancestry.com>, "Riggs L Bernard (Goldie) tchr Ford r 22738 Nona | [Riggs] Norman (Kath) clk F L Jacobs Co h 6927 Appoline."

357. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 501. The author, Helen Sarah⁷ (Riggs) Rice, is granddaughter of Edward⁵ and Sarah Hinsdale (Dwight) Riggs.

358. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 501.

359. Title, *A Fine Place of Rest; Americans in the Protestant Cemetery, Ferikoy-Istanbul Turkey*, "Riggs, Charles Trowbridge Missionary Son of Edward & Sarah Dwight Riggs b 1 Sep 1871 Sivas Turkey d 12 Feb 1953 Istanbul."

360. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 501.

361. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 501.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

13 July 1949, Middlebury, Addison Co., Vt.,^[362] and was buried there.^[363]
Charles and Mame were missionaries in Turkey.

Children:^[364]

- 142 i SARAH RANDLE⁷ RIGGS, born 19 Nov. 1901, Constantinople [Istanbul], Turkey, died 23 Jan. 1988, Hightstown, Mercer Co., N.J., married 21 June 1932, Istanbul, Turkey, CHARLES STUART MCNEAL, who died in 1973, Istanbul. They taught at Robert College, Istanbul, had no children, and were cremated.
- 143 ii CHARLES TROWBRIDGE⁷ RIGGS JR., born 23 Aug. 1904, Istanbul, Turkey, died 3 Oct. 1917 in an automobile accident.

112. HENRY HARRISON⁶ RIGGS (₄₈Edward⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹) was born 2 Mar. 1875, Sivas, Turkey,^[365] and died 17 Aug. 1943, Jerusalem, Palestine.^[366] He married (1) 13 July 1904. Bradford Co., Pa.,^[367] ANNIE C. TRACY, who was born 19 Apr. 1879, daughter of Rev. Dr. Charles Chapin and Myra (Park) Tracy, and died 23 July 1905, Harpoot, Turkey,^[368] in childbirth of a stillborn son.

Henry married (2) 2 May 1907, Harpoot, Turkey,^[369] EMMA MAY BARNUM, who was born 9 Dec. 1866, daughter of Rev. Herman Norton and Mary (Goodall) Barnum, and died 27 Apr. 1917, Harpoot, of typhus.^[370]

He married (3) 6 May 1920, Harpoot, Turkey,^[371] ANNIE MAY DENISON, who was born 1 July 1885, Hillsboro, Hillsborough Co.,

362. Rice, Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight, 501.

363. Rice, Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight, 501.

364. Rice, Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight, 501.

365. Rice, Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight, 501.

366. Rice, Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight, 501.

367. *Bradford Co. Marriages, Books 13–16*, “Riggs [man] Henry H. Riggs [woman] Annie C. Tracy [ages] 29 25 [residences] Harpott Turkey Waverly, NY [parents] Edward & Sarah Riggs Chas. & Myra Tracy [marriage] 7/13/1904 [volume page] 372 15.”

368. *Genealogical Abstracts from Reported Deaths, The Nashville Christian Advocate 1905–1907*, 21 Sept. 1905, “Annie Tracy Riggs wife of Hnery H. Riggs, president of Euphrates College, Harpool [sic], Turkey, died there, July 23, 1905; graduate, Holyoke College, 1903.”

369. Rice, Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight, 501.

370. Rice, Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight, 501.

371. Rice, Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight, 501.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

N.H., daughter of Stephen and Elizabeth (Fawdrey) Denison, and died 1 June 1949, Waltham, Middlesex Co., Mass. Henry and Annie May are buried in the Jerusalem Protestant Cemetery, Mt. Zion, Jerusalem, Israel.^[372]

In 1918 Henry wrote an eyewitness account of the Armenian genocide, *Days of Tragedy in Armenia: Personal Experiences in Harpoot 1915–1917*, which has now been published as a book. Following is the publisher’s announcement of the book, containing much history and some biography.^[373]

MISSIONARY’S 1918 MEMOIR DEPICTS GENOCIDE IN KHARPERT

Ann Arbor, Mich.—The American missionary Henry Riggs wrote a vivid account of the Armenian Genocide in Kharpert (Harpoot). Completed in 1918, Rev. Riggs’s memoir, *DAYS OF TRAGEDY IN ARMENIA: PERSONAL EXPERIENCES IN HARPOOT, 1915–1917*, has now been published by the Gomidas Institute.

“*DAYS OF TRAGEDY IN ARMENIA* is probably the most detailed local history of the Armenian Genocide written in the English language,” said the historian Ara Sarafian, who wrote the introduction to the volume. Rev. Riggs’s narrative is the first in the Gomidas Institute’s Armenian Genocide Documentation Series, of which Sarafian is general editor.

“This is the story of an engaged observer,” Sarafian added. “Rev. Riggs was born in the Ottoman Empire. He spoke Turkish, Armenian, and English. His narrative is based on his personal observations and his conversations with Armenian, Kurdish, and Turkish friends and neighbors, Ottoman officials, other Americans, and foreign nationals. It really is an amazing account.”

Rev. Riggs prepared the manuscript in 1918 and it was submitted to a U.S. government commission investigating various aspects of the First World War, including the destruction of Armenian communities in the Ottoman Empire. It has never before been published as a book.

372. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 501.

373. *Days of Tragedy in Armenia*, <www.cilicia.com/armo7d.html> (accessed 9 May 2004), Henry Riggs, *Days of Tragedy in Armenia: Personal Experiences in Harpoot, 1915–1917* (Ann Arbor, Michigan: Gomidas Institute, 1997).

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

A STATE OF WAR

Rev. Riggs's story begins with the Ottoman Empire's preparations for entering World War I. According to Riggs, the Ottoman government was hardly ready to fight a war in 1914, at least in the Harpoot region.

The Ottoman army confiscated some of the buildings of Euphrates College, the American missionary compound in Harpoot, to house conscripts. The army also took over the Annie Tracy Riggs hospital to care for wounded soldiers. Thus, Riggs had a close-up view of army life in Harpoot and its surroundings.

Through sad and sometimes amusing vignettes, Riggs shows that the army was simply unable to process the enlistment of thousands of Ottoman subjects who heeded the general call to arms. Nor was the army able to adequately feed the soldiers, meet their other basic needs, and care for the wounded. Meanwhile, a language barrier existed between Turkish officers and Kurdish conscripts. Under these circumstances, draft-dodging, desertion, and various forms of corruption were pervasive.

RACE EXTERMINATION

Rev. Riggs describes how ordinary Armenians were rounded up and destroyed by the Ottoman government after June 1915. Riggs observes that these killings were not expected and came as a surprise.

The first convoy of so-called deportees consisted of men. After the men were destroyed, women, children, and the elderly were gathered in convoys and marched out of the city. Riggs describes the systematic way in which individuals were sought out by gendarmes. He also describes the state of innumerable caravans of Armenian exiles from other regions that passed through Harpoot.

Riggs heard the firsthand reports of several reliable eyewitnesses who observed mass graves of Armenians outside Harpoot. These included the local American consul Leslie A. Davis and his colleague Dr. Henry Atkinson. He concluded that the abuses and murder of Armenians were too persistent to be dismissed as simple aberrations of a purportedly benign policy of population transfer.

Rev. Riggs's account is particularly valuable as a historical document because the author provides a great deal of detail and distinguishes what he personally saw, what he was told, and what he thought. Moreover,

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Riggs's account can be corroborated with several other contemporary sources from Harpoot.

DEFIANT KURDS

Rev. Riggs pays close attention to the Kurdish population of the Dersim region, adjacent to Harpoot. Noting that the relationship of Kurdish tribes in this region with the Ottoman government had long been tenuous, he reports that in the spring of 1916 a Kurdish uprising took place. After suppressing the rebellion, the government began an abortive effort to deport Kurds from the region.

Riggs credits the Dersim Kurds with saving tens of thousands of Armenians by providing them with safe passage to Russia. He writes:

“It was during this period that the hunted Armenians began to flee into the Dersim. To those who knew of the depredations of the Dersim Kurds in the massacres of 1895, this sounds like a strange situation, for then the Kurds were the persecutors of the Armenians. That was, however, as it were, strictly a matter of business, as the Kurds in 1895 were invited to come and plunder the Armenians, and the killing at that time was merely incidental to getting the loot, which forms so large a part of a well-regulated Kurd's income. In 1915, however, there was no loot to be had, for the government took care of that. And when it came to dealing with a defenseless Armenian fugitive, the instinct of the noble savage is to save rather than wantonly to destroy this neighbor against whom he has no grudge” (p. 111).

CLANDESTINE RELIEF

Rev. Riggs and his fellow missionaries did what they could to help the Armenians during the various stages of the genocide. Riggs reports his meetings with the governor, the police chief, and other officials-including the visiting minister of war Enver Pasha, one of the masterminds of the Genocide.

He found the officials indifferent to his pleas. At best, they were willing to make promises they had no intention of keeping. Riggs discusses the various ways he worked around the official restrictions on helping Armenians.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

He describes his own efforts to get messages to and from relatives and to transmit money on behalf of Armenians, contrary to the strict instructions of the governor.

After the bulk of the Armenians had been eliminated, Riggs was closely involved in helping the few destitute survivors. Much of the relief work took the form of helping people help themselves. The missionaries were involved in setting up bakeries, textile mills, and the like.

THE AUTHOR

Rev. Riggs was born in Sivas in 1875 to a family of missionaries stationed in the Ottoman Empire. He grew up in the area, traveling to the United States to attend Carleton College in Minnesota and Auburn Seminary. He was president of Euphrates College in Harpoot from 1903 to 1910. After a break, he resumed missionary work in Harpoot in 1912, where he stayed until 1917. He worked as a teacher and evangelist among Armenian refugees in Beirut from 1923 to 1940. Rev. Riggs died in Jerusalem in 1943.

Child of the second marriage, to Emma May:^[374]

- 144 i **ANNIE BARNUM⁷ RIGGS**, born 3 May 1908, Harpoot, Turkey, died 18 Dec. 1915, Harpoot, of typhus.

Children of the third marriage, to Annie May:^[375]

- 145 ii **RUTH ELIZABETH⁷ RIGGS**, born 26 Aug. 1922, died Feb. 2002, last residence Bay St. Louis, Hancock Co., Miss.,^[376] married **PETER OTTO STEINER**, and had two children:^[377] (1) Alison⁸ Steiner, born 1950, Jackson, Miss.; and (2) David⁸ Steiner, born 1952 or 1953, Madison, Wis. Ruth and Peter divorced in 1968.^[378]

374. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 501.

375. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 502.

376. SSDI, Ruth R. Steiner, SSN 037-12-9586, born 26 Aug. 1922, died 13 Feb. 2002, last residence 39520, Bay St. Louis, Hancock Co., Miss., issued R.I. (before 1951).

377. Email from Barbara J.⁸ Vanecek, Ruth's niece, 15 Dec. 2010, "Henry Harrison Riggs and Annie May (Denison) Riggs were my grandparents. Ruth Elizabeth Riggs married Peter Otto Steiner. (Divorced 1968) Two children—Alison Steiner (1950) (Jackson, MS) and David Steiner (1952 or 3) (Madison, WI) Ruth passed away in February, 2002."

378. Email from Barbara J.⁸ Vanecek, Ruth's niece, 15 Dec. 2010.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- 146 iii **HELEN SARAH⁷ RIGGS**, born 11 Nov. 1924, died 10 Nov. 2010, buried in Westlawn Hillcrest Cem., Omaha, Nebr., married 1 June 1946^[379] **GEORGE ALAN RICE**, and had four children:^[380] (1) Katherine Ann⁸ Rice, born 1947; (2) Barbara Joan⁸ Rice, born 1948, married 5 July 1969 Fred John Vanecek, had one child: (i) Matthew Alan⁹ Vanecek; (3) David Gordon⁸ Rice, married 1 Dec. 1977 Christine Quinn, had two children: (i) Adam Paul⁹ Rice, born 1983, (ii) Mandy Lara⁹ Rice, born 1986; and (4) Stephen Harrison⁸ Rice, married 21 Apr. 1978 Kristi Rutledge, had three children: (i) Nathan Rutledge⁹ Rice, born 1983, (ii) Spencer Rutledge⁹ Rice, born 1989, and (iii) Aubrienne⁹ Rice, born 1991.^[381]

113. THEODORE DALZEL ATHENAEUS⁶ RIGGS (₄₈*Edward⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 7 Dec. 1879, Athens, Greece, and died 19 Apr. 1925, Melrose, Middlesex Co., Mass.^[382] He married 2 July 1913, Colorado,^[383] **WINIFRED EMMA CLARK**, who was born 10 [possibly 25] Apr. 1887, Beloit, Mitchell Co., Kans.,^[384] daughter of Howard and Phoebe Jane (Ashley) Clark,^[385] and died 15 Nov. 1945, Denver, Denver

379. Email from Barbara J.⁸ Vanecek, Helen's daughter, 15 Dec. 2010, "Helen Sarah Riggs (my mom) married George Alan Rice—June 1, 1946. Four children—Katherine Ann Rice (1947). Barbara Joan Rice (1948)(married Fred John Vanecek July 5, 1969, son Matthew Alan born November 3, 1987, KCMO), David Gordon Rice (Married Christine Quinn December 1, 1977, Two children—Adam Paul Rice(1983) and Mandy Lara Rice (1986), Steven Harrison Rice married Kristi Rutledge April 21, 1978. Three children—Nathan Rutledge Rice, (1983), Spencer Rutledge, (1989), Aubrienne (1991). My mom, Helen Sarah Riggs Rice, passed away November 10, 2010. She is at the Westlawn-Hillcrest Cemetary in Omaha, NE."

380. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 502; email from Barbara J.⁸ Vanecek, Helen's daughter, 15 Dec. 2010. Helen Sarah Riggs is the author Rice.

381. Some of this from a handdrawn descendant chart, courtesy Betsy⁸ (Riggs) Fermano, with note on the Helen Rice family, "She visited us in S. A. 5/91 & brought much data on families."

382. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 502.

383. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 235, "Winnefred"; Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 502, "Winifred." Descendants say the correct spelling is the latter.

384. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 231, which gives her sister Grace Edith's birthdate as 25 Apr. 1891. 25 Apr. 1887 is given as Winifred's birthdate on p. 235, perhaps a confusion with the sister's birthdate.

385. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 229–31.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Co., Colo.^[386] Theodore and Winifred are buried in Wyoming Cemetery, Melrose, Massachusetts.^[387]

The following is an excerpt from a privately published Ashley family genealogy and history by June Ashley Elmer:

Winnefred Emma Clark was born in Beloit, Kansas, Apr. 25, 1887. She was graduated from the University of Colorado at Boulder in 1913. She met Theodore Riggs, born in Athens, Greece, while at the University, and they were married in 1913. They decided to go to Turkey as Missionaries. World War I started in the summer of 1914, so they were not able to go until after the War ended. They went in 1919.

I still remember Winnefred's buying so-called 'knock down furniture.' It was very sturdy, heavy in 'do-it-yourself' boxes for shipping to Turkey to be put together there. Their career in the near east lasted until 1925 when they came to Boston on their first furlough. While there, Theodore contracted pneumonia and died at the age of 45, and Winnefred was a widow when 38, with five children to support. The twins were five months old when their father died.

Winnefred went back to Denver where Ashley, Riggs, and Clark relatives lived. She began teaching in the Denver Public Schools. Her last assignment was in charge of classes for retarded children.

Aunt Hepsie, having retired from teaching, went to live with Winnefred. Again she was doing what she did when Grandfather Ashley came to America, then 9 years old, "Looking after the little ones." My brother, Dr. Ashley looked after their medical needs and was very pleased when three of Winnefred's children became M.D.'s, and said, 'their fondness for him started their interest in that field.' Winnefred died in Denver, November 15, 1945, age 58.^[388]

Children:^[389]

- + 147 i **EDWARD CLARK⁷ RIGGS**, born 10 July 1914, Denver, Denver Co., Colorado, married **FRANCES LOUISE WHITAKER**, and had four children.

386. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 236; Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 502.

387. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 502.

388. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 235-36.

389. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 237-41; Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 502.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- + 148 ii **WINIFRED MARY⁷ RIGGS**, born 10 Aug. 1916, Newton, Middlesex Co., Massachusetts [by Elmer], or Denver, Denver Co., Colorado [by Rice], married **HARRY H. HUMPHRY**, and had five children.
- + 149 iii **DOROTHY GETCHELL⁷ RIGGS**, born 13 Sept. 1920, Marsovan, Turkey, married **FRANK ALOIS PITELKA**, and had three children.
- + 150 iv **FRANCES DWIGHT⁷ RIGGS** [twin], a daughter born 21 Oct. 1924, Melrose, Middlesex Co., Massachusetts, married **JOHN A. MALLOY**, and had three children.
- + 151 v **JAMES HOWARD⁷ RIGGS** [twin], born 21 Oct. 1924, Melrose, Middlesex Co., Massachusetts, married **JUDITH METZGER**, and had two daughters.

114. ERNEST WILSON⁶ RIGGS (₄₈*Edward*⁵, *Elias*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 3 July 1881, Marsovan, Turkey,^[390] died 25 Mar. 1952, Dallas, Dallas Co., Tex.^[391] He married 31 Aug. 1910^[392] **ALICE SHEPARD**, who was born 4 Sept. 1885, Aintab, Turkey, daughter of Fred Douglas and Fanny (Andrews) Shepard, and died 1 Feb. 1983, Brattleboro, Windham Co., Vt.^[393] Ernest and Alice were cremated and buried in Wyoming Cemetery, Melrose, Middlesex Co., Mass. They were missionaries in Turkey and then in Greece, where Ernest was president of Anatolia College in Thessaloniki.^[394]

Alice Shepard Riggs published in 1920 her biography of her father:^[395]

Fred Shepard, who spent over thirty years as a medical missionary amongst Armenians, Turks, Kurds, and Arabs in Aintab prior to 1915. The book was originally written as a Sunday school text to inspire youngsters to Christian service but has proven of much interest elsewhere. It

390. Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*, 29.

391. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 502.

392. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 502.

393. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 502.

394. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 502.

395. *Gomidas Institute*, <www.gomidas.org/books/shepard.htm> (accessed 9 May 2004), news release, "Alice Shepard Riggs, *Shepard of Aintab*, with a new foreword by Constance Shepard Jolly," dateline London, 6 Aug. 2001.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

provides an anecdotal account of a wonderful man, who left the United States to help people in Ottoman Turkey.

Shepard of Aintab was republished in 2001 by granddaughter Constance Shepard-Jolly.

In 1920 “Earnest” W. Riggs, 38, a foreign missionary born in Turkey of parents born in Turkey, resided in Newton, Middlesex Co., Mass., with his wife, Alice S., 34, born in New Jersey of a father born in New York and a mother in “Hiwain Islands,” and with sons, Lorrin A., 7, and Douglas S., 5, both born in Turkey, and an adopted daughter, Marion J., 20, born in Armenia of Armenian parents.^[396]

In 1930 Ernest W. Riggs, 48, a minister and secretary[?] of the mission board born in Turkey [specific city difficult to read] of parents born in Turkey [the father in Constantinople and the mother in Smyrna], resided in Melrose, Middlesex Co., Mass., with his wife, Alice S., 44, born in Aintab, Turkey, of a father born in New York and a mother in the Hawaiian Islands and with sons, Lorrin A., 17, and Douglas S., 15, both born in Turkey, and a daughter, Margaret M., 8, born in Massachusetts, and also a servant, 24, born in Turkey of Turkish parents. Ernest was 29 at first marriage, and Alice was 25. Next door is Sarah D. Riggs, 81, Ernest’s mother, and his sister, Mary W. Riggs, 53.^[397]

Children:^[398]

- + 152 i **LORRIN ANDREWS⁷ RIGGS**, a son born 11 June 1912, Harpoot, Turkey, married (1) **DORIS RIORDEN ROBINSON**, and had two sons, married (2) **CAROLINE** —.
- + 153 ii **DOUGLAS SHEPARD⁷ RIGGS**, born 15 Nov. 1914, Harpoot, Turkey, married **ROBIN PALMER**, and had three children.
- 154 iii **MARGARET MARY⁷ RIGGS**, born 18 Nov. 1921, Boston, Massachusetts, died 28 Nov. 1983, Hopkinton, Middlesex Co., Massachusetts,^[399] of cancer.

396. U.S. census, 1920, ward 6, precinct 2, Newton City, Middlesex Co., Mass., ED 381, r. 717, p. 136, sheet 14B, dw. 286, fam. 314, address 121 Cypress St.

397. U.S. census, 1930, ward 2, Melrose City, Middlesex Co., Mass., ED 340, r. 925, p. 71, sheet 20B, dw. 505, fam. 525, address 25 Crystal Street. Sarah resided in dw. 504.

398. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 502.

399. SSDI, Margaret Riggs, SSN 027-20-7821, birth 18 Nov. 1921, death Nov. 1983, last resi-

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

115. **EMMA CORNELIA⁶ RIGGS** (₄₈*Edward⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 24 Apr. 1886, New Jersey, and died Dec. 1976, last residence Littleton, Arapahoe Co., Colo.^[400] She married after about 1904 **GEORGE COOPER BARNARD**, who was born 31 July 1876,^[401] Michigan. He had married, first, about 1900 Mabel A. —, and had one son, Warren C., born about 1904, Colorado.

In 1900 George C. Barnard, 23, born July 1876 in Michigan of a father born in New York and a mother in Michigan, resided in Denver, Arapahoe Co., Colo., with his wife of zero years, Mabel A., 23, born June 1876 in Colorado of Indiana natives. They were boarders in a the household of Carrie M. Hedges, 41, a widow, born in Illinois. Mabel had had no children.^[402]

In 1910 George C. Barnard, 33, widower, a house builder born in Michigan of a father born in New York and a mother in Michigan, resided in Denver, Denver Co., Colo., with his daughter [sic], Emma C., 26, born in North Dakota of a father born in New York and a mother in Michigan [sic], and with his son, Warren, 6, born in Colorado of a mother born in Colorado.^[403]

In 1920 “Geo” C. Barnard, 43, a general insurance agent born in Michigan of a father born in Michigan and a mother in Ohio, resided in Denver, Denver Co., Colo., with his wife, Emma R., 33, born in New Jersey of English-speaking parents born in Turkey, and with his son, Warren C., 15, and daughter, Jessica F., 4, both born in Colorado. War-

dence 01748 Hopkinton, Middlesex Co., Mass., issued Mass. (before 1951).

400. SSDI, Emma Barnard, SSN 524-60-2391, born 24 Apr. 1886, died Dec 1976, last residence 80121 Littleton, Arapahoe Co., Colo., issued Colo. (1962).

401. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, George Cooper Barnard, of Denver, Denver Co., Colo., born 31 July 1876, occupation insurance, age 42, wife E[?]a R. Barnard, registered 8 Sept. 1918, Denver.

402. U.S. census, 1900, Denver, Arapahoe Co., Colo, ED 60, r. 118, p. 275, sheet 1A, dw. 2, fam. 3.

403. U.S. census, 1910, Denver, Denver Co., Colo, ED 206, r. 117, p. 252, sheet 16B, dw. 321, fam. 337.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

ren's mother was born in Colorado, but Jessica's was born in New Jersey.^[404]

In 1930 George C. Barnard, 53, an insurance company president born in Michigan of a father born in Michigan and a mother in Ohio, resided in Denver, Denver Co., Colo., with his wife, Emma R., 43, born in New Jersey of parents born in Turkey, and with his daughter, Jessica F., 14, and son, Rollin D., 7, both born in Colorado. Both were first married at age 24.^[405]

Children:

- 155 i **JESSICA F.**⁷ **BARNARD**, born about 1916, Colorado, married — **MOORE**, and had five children, including George Barnard⁸ Moore.^[406]
- 156 ii **ROLLIN D.**⁷ **BARNARD**, born 14 Apr. 1922, Colorado, died 2 July 2009, last residence Littleton, Douglas Co., Colo.^[407]

116. ARTHUR STANLEY⁶ **RIGGS** (₅₀*James Forsyth*⁵, *Elias*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 8 Apr. 1879, died 8 Nov. 1952, Washington, D.C., aged 73,^[408] married 15 Apr. 1901, Brooklyn, New York, **ELIZABETH ADAMS COREY**, who died 25 Dec. 1944.^[409]

The marriage announcement is unusual, and informative:^[410]

ORANGE, N. J., Apr. 18.—The marriage of Arthur Stanley Riggs of East Orange to Miss Elizabeth Adams Corey, the soprano in the choir of the church of which his father is pastor, was announced by cards yesterday, and caused much surprise in society circles in that suburb. The bridegroom is the son of the Rev. Dr. James F. Riggs, pastor of the Brick Presby-

404. U.S. census, 1920, Denver, Denver Co., Colo, ED 299, r. 162, p. 265, sheet 9B, dw. 203, fam. 207.

405. U.S. census, 1930, Denver, Denver Co., Colo, ED 240, r. 237, p. 174, sheet 5A, dw. 87, fam. 88.

406. Email from George⁸ Moore, 27 Jan. 2010.

407. SSDI, Rollin D. Barnard, SSN 521-14-7701, born 14 Apr. 1922, died 2 July 2009, last residence 80126 Littleton, Douglas Co., Colo., issued Colo. (before 1951).

408. Obit., *The N.Y. Times*, 9 Nov. 1952, "Arthur S. Riggs, 73, Historian, is Dead; Ex-Director of Archaeological Society Wrote Biographies of Velasquez and Titian."

409. Obit., *The N.Y. Times*, 9 Nov. 1952.

410. *The N.Y. Times*, 19 Apr. 1901, "Announced Their Marriage."

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

terian Church, in East Orange. The marriage took place at 401 State Street, Brooklyn, Monday, and none of the relatives or friends of the couple knew of the occurrence until the cards were issued.

Miss Corey is a sister of William Ellis Corey, an official of the Carnegie Steel Company of Homestead, Penn. The young man's parents objected to a marriage because of the youth of their son. He is only twenty-two. He is associate editor of *The Electrical Review*, in New York. His father said today that there was no other objection than his son's age, and now that the young people have taken the matter into their own hands, everything is satisfactory.

Arthur's obituary, from *The New York Times*:^[411]

WASHINGTON, Nov. 8 (AP)—Arthur Stanley Riggs, author and historian, died here today at the age of 73.

He started his writing career in 1900 with THE NEW YORK TIMES. Mr. Riggs later held editorial positions on magazines and also traveled widely, specializing in archaeology and the history of art. From 1925 to 1935 he was director of the Archaeological Society of Washington and editor of its magazine.

Mr. Riggs' published historical works included "The Spanish Pageant," 1928; "The Romance of Human Progress," 1938; "Titian the Magnificent," 1946, and "Velasquez—Painter of Truth and Prisoner of the King," 1947.

At his death he had nearly completed a biography of Sir Francis Drake, incorporating the Spanish viewpoint of the famous British naval commander.

Survivors include a brother, the Rev. Dr. James F. Riggs of Rochester, N. Y.

Lectured at Colleges

Educated by his father and private tutors, Mr. Riggs, at 17, took his first job, as a clerk in the New York office of the Standard Oil Company.

During 1900 he worked as a reporter on three New York newspapers, in order, THE TIMES, The Mail and Express and The Commercial Advertiser. From 1905 to 1925 he contributed to magazines and was a lecturer on art, architecture and history in various colleges and universities.

411. Obit., *The N.Y. Times*, 9 Nov. 1952.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Mr. Riggs served with the Naval Auxiliary Force in the war with Spain and as librarian in the Office of Censorship throughout the second World War.

In 1901 he married Elisabeth [sic] Adams Corey, who died on Christmas Day, 1944.

117. JAMES FORSYTH⁶ RIGGS JR. (₅₀*James Forsyth⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 24 Apr. 1883, New Jersey, married about 1915 **FRANCIS S.** —, born about 1888, New York.

In 1920 James F. Riggs, 36, a Presbyterian minister born in New Jersey of a father born in Turkey and a mother in Virginia, resided in Catskill, Green Co., N.Y., with his wife, Francis S., 31, born in New York of New York natives.^[412]

In 1930 James Riggs, 45, a clergyman on “national mission” born in New Jersey of a father born in Turkey and a mother in New Jersey, resided in New York City, Queens Co., N.Y., with his wife, Frances, 42, born in New York of New York natives. James was 30 and Frances 27 at first marriage.^[413]

In his brother Arthur’s obituary of 9 Nov. 1952, Rev. Dr. James F. Riggs is of Rochester, Monroe Co., N.Y.^[414]

120 ROBERT JENNINGS⁶ RIGGS (₅₁*Charles Wilson⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 3 Jan. 1888, Aintab [now Gaziantep, Gaziantep Province], Turkey, baptized 31 Mar. 1888, Aintab, by his grandfather, Elias Riggs,^[415] and died 25 Mar. 1965, Tulsa, Tulsa Co., Ok.^[416] He married

412. U.S. census, 1920, Catskill town, Greene Co., N.Y., ED 54, r. 1114, p. 3B, dw. 70, fam. 84, address 38 Liberty Street.

413. U.S. census, 1930, district 3, N.Y. City, Queens Co., N.Y., ED 192, r. 1590, p. 51, sheet 10B, dw. 57, fam. 239, address 3705 Seventy-ninth St.

414. Obit., *The N.Y. Times*, 9 Nov. 1952.

415. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, “Robert Jennings, born at Aintab, Jan. 3, 1888—baptized by his grandfather Riggs, Mar. 31, at Aintab.”

416. SSDI, Robert Riggs, SSN 442-10-5017, last residence Oklahoma, birth 3 Jan. 1888, death Mar. 1965, issued Oklahoma (before 1951).

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

15 May 1918, Oberlin, Lorain Co., Ohio, **HELEN MORRISON**, who was born 24 Mar. 1892, Oberlin, Lorain Co., Ohio.^[417]

Helen was a member of the class of 1908, Oberlin High School, and the class of 1912, Oberlin College.^[418] Her father was head of the music department at Oberlin College.

Robert was a graduate of Oberlin College. He was a geologist, for Standard Oil. He was successful in not only locating oil, but also for setting the precedent on how to discover oil. He was considered a bit of a black sheep, since he did not continue the family tradition of missionary work.^[419]

In 1920 Robert J. Riggs, 32, an oil company geologist born in Turkey of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in New York, resided in Tulsa, Tulsa Co., Ok., with his wife, Helen M., 28, born in Ohio of a father born in Kentucky and a mother in Ohio.^[420]

In 1926 as head of exploration for the I.T.I.O. (Indian Territory Illuminating Oil Co.) in Bartlesville, Oklahoma, he had a remarkable oil field discovery record with half a dozen sizeable fields and discovered immense amounts of oil, including the Oklahoma City field, the largest in Oklahoma. He had a company office in San Antonio and sent the family, wife Helen, married when she was 26 and he 30, and sons Richard, 9, and Robert, Jr., 7, both born in Oklahoma, there for the winter in 1930 while he commuted to Bartlesville.

When Cities Service Oil Co. took over I.T.I.O., Robert moved to Tulsa in 1934 as consulting geologist for Standard Oil of Indiana.^[421]

In 1930 Robert J. Riggs, 42, an oil company geologist born in Turkey [American citizen] of a father born in New Jersey and a mother in New York, resided in San Antonio, Bexar Co., Tex., with his wife, Helen M., 38, born in Ohio of a father born in Kentucky and a mother in Ohio. Robert was 30 years old when first married, and Helen was 26. With

417. Email from Richard⁷ Riggs, 18 Jan. 2005.

418. Email from Richard⁷ Riggs, 18 Jan. 2005.

419. Email from son, Robert⁷ Riggs Jr., 5 Apr. 2004, to Shelley Holmes Caroe.

420. U.S. census, 1920, precinct 18, Tulsa, Tulsa Co., Oklahoma, ED 247, r. 1487, p. 56, sheet 3A, dw. 2, fam. 2, address 102 East 18.

421. Email from son, Richard⁷ Riggs, 18 Jan. 2005.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

them are sons, Richard, 9, and Robert J. Jr., 7, both born in Oklahoma. Also in the household are two black servants, Lillie Graves, 42, born in Texas, and Harris Shackelford, 29, born in Texas.^[422]

Robert was a founder of the American Association of Petroleum Geologists, and its vice president, 1932–1933.^[423]

Children:^[424]

- + 157 i RICHARD [“DICK”] MORRISON⁷ RIGGS, born 24 Oct. 1920, Tulsa, Oklahoma, married KATHERINE GRACE, and had three children.
- + 158 ii ROBERT [“BOB”] JENNINGS⁷ RIGGS JR., born 13 May 1922, Tulsa, Tulsa Co., Oklahoma, married MARILYN MALONEY, and had three children.

121. EDITH CLARA⁶ RIGGS (₅₁*Charles Wilson*⁵, *Elias*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 11 Sept. 1889, Aintab [now Gaziantep, Gaziantep Province], Turkey, baptized July 1890, Aintab,^[425] and died 6 Apr. 1974, Portland, Clackamas Co., Ore.^[426] She married 6 July 1918, Oberlin, Lorain Co., Ohio, IRA EDMOND GILLET,^[427] who was born 10 Oct. 1889, and died 14 Dec. 1989, aged 100, last residence Portland, Multnomah Co., Ore.^[428]

422. U.S. census, 1930, precinct 1, ward 4, block 2118, San Antonio City, Bexar Co., Texas, ED 79, r. 2295, p. 109, sheet 19A, dw. 313, fam. 375, address 215 W. Magnolia Ave.

423. AAPG *Inside, Annual Report*, <www.aapg.org/business/annual/founders.html>, <www.aapg.org/business/annual/ec_aapg.html> (accessed 5 Apr. 2004).

424. Email from Shelley Holmes Caroe, 5 Apr. 2004, after speaking directly with Robert⁷ Riggs Jr; email from son, Richard⁷ Riggs, 18 Jan. 2005.

425. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, “Edith Clar, born at Aintab Sept. 11, 1889—baptized by Dr. Greene, July 1890, at Aintab.”

426. SSDI, Edith Gillet, SSN 540-56-7959, last residence 97222 Portland, Clackamas Co. Oregon, birth 11 Sept. 1889, death Apr. 1974, issued Oregon (1963).

427. *Papers of Bishop John McKendree Springer*, <www.gcah.org/ead/gcah660.htm> (accessed 9 Apr. 2004). Ira’s middle name comes from a listing of the correspondence between the bishop and Ira Edmond and Edith Gillet, 1921–1959, in the bishop’s archives in Madison, Morris Co., N.J. Also states, “John McKendree Springer (1873-1963), a pioneering Methodist Episcopal Church missionary and bishop, was instrumental in developing Methodism in Africa.”

428. SSDI, Ira E. Gillet, SSN 541-44-0562, last residence 97214 Portland, Multnomah Co. Ore, birth 10 Oct. 1889, death 14 Dec. 1989, issued Oregon (1963).

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Edith graduated 1909 from Oberlin High School, Oberlin, Lorain Co., Ohio.^[429] She was a missionary in Portuguese East Africa [see brother's obituary below].^[430]

122. CHARLES HENRY⁶ RIGGS (₅₁*Charles Wilson*⁵, *Elias*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 6 Feb. 1892, Aintab [now Gaziantep, Gaziantep Province], Turkey, baptized 16 July 1892, Aintab,^[431] died 13 Mar. 1953, New York City, New York, aged 61, and was buried in Fairview Cemetery, Altamont, Albany Co., N.Y.^[432] Charles married 31 Aug. 1916, Johnstown, Fulton Co., N.Y., **GRACE FREDERICK**, who was born 1893 (gravestone), died 1984, buried in Fairview Cemetery next to Charles.^[433]

Charles graduated 1909 from Oberlin High School, Oberlin, Lorain Co., Ohio.^[434] He was a missionary in China, friend of Chiang Kai Chek, and took the long march west with him.^[435]

The New York Times obituary for Charles follows:^[436]

The Rev. Charles Henry Riggs, a Congregational Christian missionary in China for thirty-six years who was a pioneer in bringing agricultural improvement to that nation, died Friday after a long illness at the hostel of the Congregational Christian Service Committee, an overseas relief agency, 110 East Twenty-ninth Street. His age was 61.

429. Oberlin High School, Class of 1909, *The Oberlin News*, Oberlin, Ohio, Tuesday, 18 June 1908, p. 1, online at <www.oberlin-high.org/1909/> (accessed 5 Apr. 2004), "Edith Clara (Riggs) Gillet 1889-1974."

430. Email from Richard⁷ Riggs, 18 Jan. 2005, "Robert Jennings had a sister Edith who married Ira Gillet. They were missionaries in Africa for years."

431. Riggs Family Bible via Fermano, "Charles Henry, born at Aintab Feb. 6, 1892—baptized by Dr. Fuller, July 16, 1892, at Aintab."

432. *Fairview Cemetery, Altamont, Albany Co., NY*, <bettyfink.com/Fairview.htm> (accessed 6 Apr. 2004), "Riggs, Charles 1892-1953, Grace, h/w 1893-1984."

433. *Fairview Cemetery, Altamont, Albany Co., NY*, <bettyfink.com/Fairview.htm>.

434. Oberlin High School, Class of 1909, *The Oberlin News*, Oberlin, Ohio, Tuesday, 18 June 1908, p. 1, online at <www.oberlin-high.org/1909/> (accessed 5 Apr. 2004), "Charles Henry Riggs c. 1890-1953."

435. Email from Richard⁷ Riggs, 18 Jan. 2005.

436. "Rev. C. H. Riggs, 61, Missionary, Dead | Leader in Introducing Modern Agricultural Methods in China | Had Adventurous Career," *The N.Y. Times*, Sunday, 15 Mar. 1953, 92.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Mr. Riggs was born in Turkey of a missionary family, his grandfather being Elias Riggs who worked among the Bulgarians and Armenians and translated the Bible and other books into their tongues. Educated as an agricultural engineer, the grandson went to Shaowu, China, for the foreign missions of the Congregational and Christian Churches.

From 1916 to 1930 he worked there on research and the installation of new farm methods. He often labored in the fields with the Chinese to learn what new methods they were able to absorb.

During his frequent travels along the Min River to the coast, Mr. Riggs was often subjected to attack by native bandits and river pirates. On one occasion he was seized by pirates who let him go only after he paid a ransom with the only means he had on him at the time, a few Mexican dollars.

In 1932 Mr. Riggs joined the faculty of Nanking University as Professor of Agricultural Engineering. When the Japanese took over the city he helped organize a safety zone for thousands of Chinese refugees and supplied them with food and clothing. For this the Nationalists awarded to him a high decoration, the Order of the Blue Jay.

However, his efforts resulted in his becoming involved in a serious international incident. While trying to protect a Chinese woman from the invaders, Mr. Riggs and John M. Allison, Third Secretary of the United States Embassy in Nanking, were slapped by a Japanese sentry, an incident that contributed to the deterioration of Japanese-American relations.

Mr. Riggs remained in unoccupied China during World War II and helped the Government set up cooperatives for wool-weaving and developed more modern looms for them. After the war he served in Shanghai as an adviser on farm machinery and reconstruction for the United States Relief and Rehabilitation Administration.

When the Chinese Communists took over, Mr. Riggs was placed under house arrest and the Reds issued propaganda against him. They tried to bring him to trial as an enemy of the new regime, but no Chinese could be found to testify against him. In poor health, he was finally allowed to return here in 1951.

He leaves his wife, Mrs. Grace Frederick Riggs; three sons, Fred W. of North Bergen, N. J., Charles H., Jr. of New York, and Wendell P. of Mexico City; two daughters, Mrs. Elizabeth P. Hankin and Miss Edith Riggs,

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

both of New York; five grandchildren; a brother, Robert J. of Tulsa, Okla., and a sister, Edith Riggs Gillet, a missionary in Portuguese East Africa.

Children, in obituary order:

- 159 i FRED W.⁷ RIGGS, born 1917.
- 160 ii CHARLES HENRY⁷ RIGGS JR.
- 161 iii WENDELL P.⁷ RIGGS.
- 162 iv ELIZABETH P.⁷ RIGGS, married — HANKIN.
- 163 v EDITH⁷ RIGGS, married FAROUK Z. BARAKAT. He is Palestinian and came to the U.S. in 1948.

127. JETUR RODGERS⁶ RIGGS (⁷⁸Robert M.⁵, Silas A.⁴, Silas³, Preserve², Zebulon¹) was born 30 Mar. 1882 (gravestone and obit.), Ligonier Valley, Westmoreland Co., Pa., died 29 Mar. 1971, and was buried in Keltz Cem., Darlington, Westmoreland Co., Pa.^[437] He married about 1910 **MAY A. SCOTT**, who was born 2 May 1884 (gravestone), Pennsylvania, died 21 Apr. 1972, and was buried near her husband.^[438]

In 1920 Jetur Riggs, 37, a laborer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., with his wife, May, 35, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his daughters, Doris C., 5, and Nellie, 1 8/12, both born in Pennsylvania.^[439]

In 1930 Jetur R. Riggs, 48, a laborer born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, resided in Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., with his wife, May, 45, born in Pennsylvania of Pennsylvania natives, and with his daughters, Doris C., 16, Nellie, 11, Audrey G., 9, and Shirley, 5/12, all born in Pennsylvania. Jetur was 28 at first marriage, and May was 25. Next door resided Robert M. Riggs, 72.^[440]

437. *Find a Grave*, no. 25919757, gravestone photograph, by G. Stoecklein, Keltz Cem., Darlington, Westmoreland Co., Pa., "Jetur R. Riggs | Mar. 30, 1882 | Mar. 29, 1971."

438. *Find a Grave*, no. 25919759, gravestone photograph, Keltz Cem., Darlington, Westmoreland Co., Pa., "May A. Riggs | May 2, 1884 | Apr. 21, 1972."

439. U.S. census, 1920, Idle Park Dist., Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., ED 143, r. 1662, p. 229, sh. 1A, dw. 10, fam. 10.

440. U.S. census, 1930, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., ED 83, p. 199, sh. 3B, dw. 62, fam. 53, FHL 2341890.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

In 1940 Jetur Riggs, 58, a highway maintenance laborer born in Pennsylvania, resided in Darlington, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., with his wife, May, 55, born in Pennsylvania, and with his daughters, Nellie, 21, and Audrey, 19, both born in Pennsylvania. All of them had resided in the same house in 1935. Next door resided Sidney Riggs, 44.^[441]

An obituary for Jetur:

Jetur Rodgers Riggs of RD 1 Ligonier died in McGinnis hospital March 29. He was 88.

Born March 30, 1882 in Ligonier Valley, he was a son of the late Robert M. and Minnie Frye Riggs.

Mr. Riggs was a member of St. John's United Church of Christ at Darlington.

He leaves his widow, Mrs. May Scott Riggs; three daughters, Mrs. Walter (Doris) Rose of Crescent City, Fla., Mrs. George (Nellie) McQuillis of RD 2 Ligonier and Mrs. Samuel (Audrey) Fulcomer of RD 1 Ligonier; two sisters, Mrs. A. O. (Margaret) Ross of Ligonier and Mrs. T. J. (Nancy L.) Kerr of New Alexandria; four brothers, Robert D. Riggs of Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio, Fred Riggs of Stahlstown, Richard Riggs of New Derry and Edward Riggs of Baltimore; 10 grandchildren and 10 great-grandchildren.

Friends are being received from 3-5 and 7-9 at Owen Wolford Funeral Home were [sic] funeral services will be conducted in the chapel by Rev. Lester L. Ringer.^[442]

Children:

- 164 i **LILLIAN M.⁷ RIGGS**, born 19 Dec. 1911 (gravestone), Pennsylvania, died 20 Sept. 1914, buried near her parents.^[443]
- 165 ii **DORIS C.⁷ RIGGS**, born about 1914, Pennsylvania, married **WALTER ROSE**.

441. U.S. census, 1940, Darlington, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., ED 65-105, r. 3633, p. 1783, sh. 4B, dw. 39.

442. Obit., "Jetur Rodgers Riggs," *The Ligonier Echo*, Ligonier, Pa., 31 Mar. 1971, Wed., p. 14, col. 1, online at <www.newspapers.com/clip/70713880/obituary-for-jetur-rodgers-riggs-aged/>, accessed 21 Apr. 2021.

443. *Find a Grave*, no. 25919758, gravestone photograph, by G. Stoecklein, Keltz Cem., Darlington, Westmoreland Co., Pa., "Daughter | Lillian M. Riggs | Dec. 19, 1911 | Sept. 20, 1914."

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- + 166 iii **NELLIE⁷ RIGGS**, born 30 July 2016, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., married **GEORGE G. MCQUILLIS**, and had three children.
- + 167 iv **AUDREY GALE⁷ RIGGS**, born 30 July 1920, Pennsylvania, married **SAMUEL GEORGE FULCOMER**, and had at least two children.
- 168 v **SHIRLEY J.⁷ RIGGS**, born 12 Oct. 1929 (gravestone), Pennsylvania, died 29 Mar. 1940, buried near her parents.^[444]

133. EUGENE RIPLEY⁶ RIGGS (₇₈Robert M.⁵, Silas A.⁴, Silas³, Preserve², Zebulon¹) was born 26 Oct. 1899, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., died 5 Oct. 1970, and was buried in Ligonier Valley Cem., Ligonier, Westmoreland Co., Pa.^[445] He married^[446] **ESTHER H. JOHNSON**, who was born 16 May 1903,^[447] died 1990, and was buried with her husband.

In 1940 Eugene Riggs, 39, a farm laborer born in Pennsylvania, resided in Darlington, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., with his wife, “Ester,” 36, a retail carpeting store manager born in Pennsylvania, and with his daughter, Evelyn (absent), 18, sons, Robert, 16, and Warren, 14, and daughters, Laura, 12, Nancy, 10, and Mary Jo, 1, all born in Pennsylvania. All but Mary Jo had resided in Columbia Co., Ore., in 1935.^[448]

An obituary for Eugene:

Eugene Ripley Riggs, 70, Friedens R.D. 1, died yesterday in the Somerset Community Hospital. Born Oct. 26, 1899, in Ligonier Twp., son of Rob-

444. *Find a Grave*, no. 25919760, gravestone photograph, by G. Stoecklein, Keltz Cem., Darlington, Westmoreland Co., Pa., “Daughter | Shirley J. Riggs | Oct. 12, 1929 | Mar. 29, 1940.”

445. *Find a Grave*, no. 40026748, gravestone photograph, Ligonier Valley Cem., Ligonier, Westmoreland Co., Pa., plot: Section L Lot 4, “Riggs | Father | Eugene R. | 1899–1970 || Mother | Esther J. | 1903–1990.”

446. *Pa., U.S., Veteran Compensation Application Files, WWII, 1950–1966*, Sidney Warren Riggs, living mother and father Esther Johnson Riggs and Eugene Ripley Riggs, both of Friedens, Pa.

447. *U.S. Evangelical Lutheran Church in America, Swedish American Church Records, 1800–1947*, Bethany Lutheran Church, Warren, Columbia Co., Ore., p. 43, image 131 of 146 online, “[Man] Eugene Riggs [born] Oct. 26, '99 [baptized] Yes [where] [empty] [confirmed] 1920 [married] [empty] [received] Apr. 18, '35 [arrived from] Ligonier, Pa. [when] Oct. 1934 [removed] to Ligonier, Pa., 1935 | [Woman] Mrs. (Esther) Riggs [born] May 16, '03 [baptized] Yes [where] [empty] [confirmed] 1915 [married] [empty] [received] Apr. 18, '35 [arrived from] Ligonier, Pa. [when] Oct. 1934 [removed] to Ligonier, Pa., 1935.”

448. U.S. census, 1940, Darlington, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., ED 65-105, r. 3633, p. 1782, sh. 3B, dw. 20. Robert Riggs, a student, is also listed at bottom of sheet.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

ert M. and Minnie Frye Riggs. Farmer in Lincoln Twp. Employed by Somerset Steel Erection Co.

Member of Zion Hoffman Lutheran Church, director of Huffman Cemetery.

Surviving widow, Mrs. Esther H. Johnson Riggs; children Mrs. Willard (Evelyn) H. Uhl, Somerset; Dr. Robert E. Riggs, McConnellsburg; Sidney W. Riggs, Mrs. Clarence (Nancy J.) Hay, both of Friedens, R.D. 1; Mrs. James P. (Laura A.) Reed, New Florence R.D. 1; Mrs. Robert (Mary Jo) Hall, Charleroi; 22 grandchildren; two great-grandchildren; brother, Jetur R. Riggs, Ligonier R.D. 2; Robert Donald Riggs, Cuyagoga Falls, Ohio; Richard A., New Derry; Frederick W., Stahlstown; Edward M., Washington, D.C.; Mrs. Nancy L. Kerr, New Alexandria; Mrs. Margaret (Greta) Ross, Ligonier.

Friends received after 7:30 p.m. today at Joseph H. Hoffman and Sons Funeral Home, Boswell, where prayer service will be held at 1:30 p.m. Thursday followed by funeral services at 2 p.m. at the Zion Hoffman Lutheran Church, the Rev. William H. Snyder, and the Rev. Herbert G. Hohman officiating. Interment in Ligonier Valley Cemetery.^[449]

Children (in obit. order):

- 169 i **EVELYN CAROLINE⁷ RIGGS**, born 29 July 1921, Ligonier, Westmoreland Co., Pa.,^[450] died before her brother Sidney, married **WILLARD H. UHL**.
- 170 ii **ROBERT EDWARD⁷ RIGGS**, born 21 Nov. 1923, Ligonier, Westmoreland, Pa.,^[451] died before his brother Sidney.

449. *Find a Grave*, no. 40026748, obit. transcribed from *Latrobe Bulletin*, Latrobe, Pa., 6 Oct. 1970, p. 10.

450. *U.S. Evangelical Lutheran Church in America, Swedish American Church Records, 1800-1947*, Bethany Lutheran Church, Warren, Ore., p. 43, image 131 of 146 online, children of Eugene Riggs and Mrs. Esther Riggs: "Evelyn Caroline [born] July 29, '21 [baptized] Yes [where] Ligonier, Pa. [confirmed] [empty] [married] [empty] [received] [empty] [arrived from] Ligonier, Pa. [when] Oct. 1934 [removed] to Ligonier, Pa., 1935."

451. *U.S. Evangelical Lutheran Church in America, Swedish American Church Records, 1800-1947*, Bethany Lutheran Church, Warren, Ore., p. 43, image 131 of 146 online, children of Eugene Riggs and Mrs. Esther Riggs: "Robert Edward [born] Nov. 21, '23 [baptized] Yes [where] Ligonier, Pa. [confirmed] [empty] [married] [empty] [received] [empty] [arrived from] Ligonier, Pa. [when] Oct. 1934 [removed] to Ligonier, Pa., 1935."

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- + 171 iii **SIDNEY WARREN⁷ RIGGS**, born 21 Aug. 1925, Darlington, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., married (1) **ALBERTA MAE ZELTNER**, died 10 Oct. 2003, and had two children, married (2) **ELSIE [ALISON] KENDALL**.
- 172 iv **LAURA ANNE⁷ RIGGS**, born 8 July 1927, Ligonier, Westmoreland Co., Pa.,^[452] married **JAMES P. REED**.
- 173 v **NANCY JEAN⁷ RIGGS**, born 9 Sept. 1929, Ligonier, Westmoreland Co., Pa.,^[453] married **CLARENCE HAY**.
- 174 vi **MARY JO⁷ RIGGS**, born about 1939, Pennsylvania, married **ROBERT HALL**.

137. ALBERT ROSE⁶ RIGGS (₈₁*Jetur Rose⁵, Albert Rose⁴, Silas³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 16 May 1875, Milton, Morris Co., N.J.,^[454] and died 24 Apr. 1971, Orange Co., Fla.^[455] He married (1) 17 Dec. 1902, Logan Co., Ohio,^[456] **BESS M. MILLER**, who was born 29 July 1880, Bellefontaine, Logan Co., Ohio, daughter of Alfred J. and Mary (Keys) Miller,^[457] and

452. U.S. *Evangelical Lutheran Church in America, Swedish American Church Records, 1800–1947*, Bethany Lutheran Church, Warren, Ore., p. 43, image 131 of 146 online, children of Eugene Riggs and Mrs. Esther Riggs: “Laura Anne [born] July 8, ‘27 [baptized] Yes [where] Ligonier, Pa. [confirmed] [empty] [married] [empty] [received] [empty] [arrived from] Ligonier, Pa. [when] Oct. 1934 [removed] to Ligonier, Pa., 1935.”

453. U.S. *Evangelical Lutheran Church in America, Swedish American Church Records, 1800–1947*, Bethany Lutheran Church, Warren, Ore., p. 43, image 131 of 146 online, children of Eugene Riggs and Mrs. Esther Riggs: “Nancy Jean [born] Sep. 9, ‘29 [baptized] Yes [where] Ligonier, Pa. [confirmed] [empty] [married] [empty] [received] [empty] [arrived from] Ligonier, Pa. [when] Oct. 1934 [removed] to Ligonier, Pa., 1935.”

454. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Albert Rose Riggs, 43, of Ledgewood, Morris Co., N.J., born 16 May 1875, farmer, nearest relative Bess Miller Riggs of Ledgewood, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Dover, Morris Co., N.J.

455. *Fla., U.S., Death Index, 1877–1998*, Albert R. Riggs, 95, born 16 May 1875, died 24 Apr. 1971, Orange Co., Fla.

456. A. R. Riggs, *My Memories*, 62, “I succeeded in overcoming all opposition and we were married Dec. 17, 1902;” *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1774–1993*, image 427 of 449 online, p. 514, no. 1027, Albert R. Riggs, male, 27 on 16 May 1902, born Milton N.J., civil engineer, married 17 Dec. 1902, Logan Co., Ohio, Bess M. Miller, 22 on 29 July 1902, born Bellefontaine, Logan Co., Ohio, both residents of Bellefontaine, both not previously married, his father Jetur R. Riggs, mother Martha L. Eckhart, her father Alfred J. Miller, mother Mary Keys, by Thomas H. Campbell MG, FHL 534839.

457. A. R. Riggs, *My Memories*, 70, “Bess’s father, A. J. Miller, died in the summer of 1919.”

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

died May 1944.^[458] He married (2) May 1946^[459] **EMMA (CAMPBELL) HARDING**, who was born 15 May 1888, Bellefontaine, Logan Co., Ohio, daughter of Charles D. and Emma (Knight) Campbell, and who died 7 June 1983, Orange Co., Fla.^[460] Emma had married, first, 1 Sept. 1923, Logan Co., Ohio,^[461] Elias John Harding.

In 1910 Albert R. Riggs, 34, a civil engineer (bridge work) born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Bellefontaine, Logan Co., Ohio,, with his wife of seven years, “Bessie” M., 29, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his daughter, Mary L., 6, and son, Jetur, 4, both born in Ohio. Bessie had had two children, with two surviving.^[462]

In 1920 Albert R. Riggs, 43, a farmer born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Succasunna, Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with his wife, Bess M., 39, born in Ohio of Ohio natives, and with his daughter, Mary [L?], 16, and son, Jetur R., 14, both born in Ohio.^[463]

In 1930 Albert R. Riggs, 54, an automobile manufacturer born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Ledgewood, Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with his wife, Bess M., 49, born in Ohio of a father born in Ohio and a mother in Kentucky. Albert was first married at 27, and Bess at 22.^[464]

In 1940 Albert Riggs, 64, president of a hearse manufacturing company born in New Jersey, resided in Bellefontaine, Logan Co., Ohio,

458. A. R. Riggs, *My Memories*, 79, “[Bess] got worse right along and died May, 1944.”

459. A. R. Riggs, *My Memories*, 81, “Emma and I were married in May 1946.”

460. *Fla., U.S., Death Index, 1877-1998*, Emma C. Riggs, 95, born 15 May 1888, died 7 June 1983, Orange Co., Fla.

461. *Ohio, U.S., County Marriage Records, 1920-1931*, Logan Co., image 178 of 551 online, p. 351, no. 3562, Elias John Harding, 35 on 11 Mar. 1923, born Kemptville, Ont., Canada., banker, married 1 Sept. 1923, Logan Co., Ohio, Emma Ella Campbell, 35 on 15 May 1923, born Bellefontaine, Logan Co., Ohio, he resident of Cleveland, Ohio, she of Bellefontaine, both not previously married, his father Robert F. Harding, mother Julia Lawrence, her father Charles D. Campbell, mother Emma Knight, by Paul W. Yans MG, FHL 534842.

462. U.S. census, 1910, Bellefontaine, Logan Co., Ohio, ED 128, r. 1204, p. 85, sh. 7B, dw. 182, fam. 187, FHL 1375217.

463. U.S. census, 1920, Succasunna, Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., ED 53, r. 1061, p. 246, sh. 10B, dw. 233, fam. 241.

464. U.S. census, 1930, Ledgewood, Roxbury Twp., Morris Co., N.J., ED 72, r. 1374, p. 233, sh. 16B, dw. 385, fam. 395.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

with his wife, Mrs. A. R. Riggs, 59, born in Ohio. They had both resided in 1935 in Ledgwood, Morris Co., N.J.^[465]

An obituary for Albert:

Funeral Services for Mr. Albert R. Riggs, 95, who died Saturday, will be held Monday at 2 p.m. in the Chapel of the Cox-Parker Funeral Home, with Dr. Oswald Delgado officiating. Interment will be in New Jersey. Mr. Riggs moved here 20 years ago from Bellefontaine, Ohio. He lived at 1319 Buckingham Rd. Winter Park. He is survived by his widow, Mrs. Emma Riggs of Winter Park; son, Mr. Jetur R. Riggs of Orlando; and daughter, Mrs. Mary Louise Pickel, Dover, New Jersey. He had seven grandchildren, 16 great-grandchildren and one great-great-grandchild. . . .^[466]

Children:

- 175 i **MARY LOUISE⁷ RIGGS**, born 26 Nov. 1903,^[467] Ohio, married **HARRY A. PICKEL**, and had at least one child: (1) Patricia Lee⁸ Pickel, born 5 Jan. 1929, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J.,^[468] died 24 Nov. 2001, married – McDade.
- 176 ii **JETUR R.⁷ RIGGS**, born 19 Feb. 1906,^[469] Ohio.

139. JOSEPH POTTER⁶ RIGGS (₈₁Jetur Rose⁵, Albert Rose⁴, Silas³, Preserve², Zebulon¹) was born 20 Dec. 1879, Milton, Morris Co., N.J.,^[470] died 24 Feb. 1939, Milton, Morris Co., N.J., and was buried in Succasunna Cem., Morris Co. He married (1) 1910, New Jersey,^[471] after the 1910 census

465. U.S. census, 1940, Bellefontaine, Lake Twp., Logan Co., Ohio, ED 46-13, r. 3100, p. 161, sh. 81A, Ingalls Hotel.

466. Obit. "Riggs, Mr. Albert R.," *The Orlando Sentinel*, Orlando, Fla., 25 Apr. 1971, Sun., p. 46, col. 3, online at <www.newspapers.com/clip/67895436>, accessed 17 Jan. 2021.

467. A. R. Riggs, *My Memories*, 63, "Mary Louise was born Thanksgiving Day Nov. 26, 1903."

468. U.S. *Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Patricia Lee Pickel aka Patricia Lee McDade, female, white, born 5 Jan. 1929, Morristown, Morris Co., N.J., died 24 Nov. 2001, father Harry A. Pickel, mother Mary L. Riggs, SSN 146-22-2108.

469. A. R. Riggs, *My Memories*, 64, "Jetur was born Feb. 19, 1906."

470. *WWI Draft Registration Cards, 1917–1918*, Joseph Potter Riggs, 38, of Milton, Morris Co., N.J., born 20 Dec. 1879, medical doctor, nearest relative, wife, Irene T. Riggs of Milton, registered 12 Sept. 1918, Dover, Morris Co., N.J.

471. N.J., U.S., *Marriage Index, 1901–2016*, bride index, 1910–1914, image 31 of 712 online,

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

enumerated 5-10 May 1910,^[472] **IRENE W. TERWILLIGER**, who was born June 1888 (1900 census), New York, daughter of John J. and Carey “Carrie” (Startup) Terwilliger,^[473] and died 4 Aug. 1928. He married (2) 23 Nov. 1934, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, Passaic Co., N.J.,^[474] **MARY ELIZABETH HOLLYER**, who was born about 1903, New Jersey, daughter of James Hudson and Mary A. (von Dreele) Hollyer.^[475]

Repeated for convenience: In 1915 Martha L. Riggs, 65, a widow born May 1850 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with Joseph P., 35, married, a doctor born Oct. 1879 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, with “Sarah E.,” 26, married born Mar. 1889 in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and with Jerre S., 2, born Oct. 1912, and Elizabeth W., 1, born Mar. 1914, both born in New Jersey.^[476] Sarah E. must be an error for Irene W., Joseph’s wife, who indeed was born in 1889. Everything else almost fits.

[maiden name] Terwilliger Irene [husband] Riggs Joseph [state file no.] 30208 [yr. or marriage] 10.”
472. U.S. census, 1910, Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., ED 17, r. 902, p. 15, sh. 6A, dw. 124, fam. 126, FHL 1374915, enumerated “5th and 9th & 10th,” lists John J. “Terwilliger,” 55, born N.Y., wife of 23 yrs., Carrie S., 49, born N.J., with four (surviving of five) children, including daughter, Irene, 21, born N.Y.

473. U.S. census, 1900, Paterson, Passaic Co., N.J., ED 137, p. 193, sh. 6A, dw. 104, fam. 116, FHL 1240992, lists John J. Terwilliger, 48, born Nov. 1854, N.Y., wife of 13 yrs., Carrie S., 39, born July 1860, N.J., with five (of five surviving) children, including daughter, Irene W., 11, born June 1888, N.Y.

474. U.S. *Presbyterian Church Records, 1701-1970*, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, N.J., 1818-1950, marriages, 120-121, images 370-371 of 386 online, “Joseph P Riggs Miss Mary E Hollyer [his residence] Milton NJ [her residence] Wyckoff NJ [married] Nov. 23-1934 [witnesses] Jerre S Riggs | Samuel Van Orden;” marriage announcement, online at <www.newspapers.com/image/553170078>, accessed 16 Jan. 2021, *The Morning Call*, Paterson, N.J., 5 Dec. 1934, Wed., p. 10, col. 7, Miss Mary Elizabeth Hollyer to Dr. Joseph Potter Riggs, 24 [sic] Nov. 1934, Oak Ridge Presbyterian Church, “Miss Hollyer is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. James Hudson Hollyer of Wyckoff”; email from Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon, 16 Jan. 2021, “After the death of his first wife, Irene on Aug. 4, 1928, Joseph Potter married Mary Hollyer in Nov. 1934.”

475. Obit., “Last Rites Today For James Hollyer Who Died Thursday,” *The Morning Call*, Paterson, N.J., 7 Nov. 1942, Sat., p. 9, col. 4: “On Feb. 8, 1899 he married the former Mary Von Dreele and the couple came to Wyckoff to live in their present home in 1903. | Beside his wife he is survived by a daughter Mrs. Marie Riggs, of Wyckoff; . . . grandchildren: Mary and Edward Riggs . . .,” online at <www.newspapers.com/image/553004190>, accessed 17 Jan. 2021.

476. N.J., U.S., *State Census, 1915*, Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., sh. 1A, dw. 6, fam. 6.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

In 1920 Joseph P. Riggs, 40, a physician born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with his wife, Irene, 31, born in New York of New York natives, and with his son, Jerrie S., 7, daughters, Elizabeth, 5, and Nancy S., 3, and son, John E., 10/12, all four born in New Jersey.^[477]

In 1930 Joseph P. Riggs, 50, widower, a medical doctor born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, resided in Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., with his mother, Martha E., 81, a widow born in New Jersey of New Jersey natives, and with his son, "Jerrie" S. "ab.," 18, daughters, Elizabeth W., 15, and Nancy S., 13, and sons, John E., 11, and Albert "R3," 8, all five born in New Jersey. Joseph was first married at 30, and Martha at 24.^[478] The "ab." after Jerrie's name means perhaps "absent."

An obituary for Joseph:

Dr. Joseph P. Riggs, prominent physician of Milton, Morris county, died yesterday in the Franklin hospital of pneumonia. He had been ill four days.

Born in Milton on Dec. 20, 1879, Dr. Riggs was a graduate of the University of Maryland. He was married to the former Irene W. Terwilliger who died in August 1828.

Funeral services will be held tomorrow morning at 11 o'clock in his home. Rev. William Schlueter of the Oak Ridge Presbyterian church will officiate. Burial will be made in Succasunna cemetery.

Surviving are his wife, Mary Hollyer Riggs, formerly of Wyckoff; four daughters [sic], Jerre, Elizabeth, Nancy and Mary; three sons, John, Albert and Edward; his mother, Mrs. Martha E. Riggs of Netcong; a sister, Mrs. Jerre Salom [sic] of Netcong; a brother, Albert R. Riggs of Ledgewood; and a granddaughter.^[479]

In 1940 Mary H. Riggs, 37, widow, a schoolteacher born in New Jersey, resided in Wyckoff Twp., Bergen Co., N.J., with her daughter, Mary

477. U.S. census, 1920, Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., ED 21, r. 1060, p. 263, sh. 1A, dw. 15, fam. 15.

478. U.S. census, 1930, Jefferson Twp., Morris Co., N.J., ED 26, r. 1373, p. 77, sh. 1B, dw. 16, fam. 16.

479. Obit., "Dr. J. P. Riggs, Of Milton, Dies," *The Morning Call*, Paterson, N.J., 25 Feb. 1939, Sat., p. 20, col. 4, online at <www.newspapers.com/clip/67765527>, accessed 16 Jan. 2021.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

4, and son, Edward S., 1, both born in New Jersey, in the household of her father, James H. Hollyer, 69, a retired dry goods bookkeeper born in New Jersey, and his wife, Mary A. Hollyer, 67, born in New York. The Hollyers had resided in the same house in 1935. Mary Riggs had resided in Milton, Morris Co., N.J., in 1935.^[480]

In 1940 Elizabeth Riggs, 25, a bookkeeper, and Nancy Riggs, 23, a stenographer, both single and born in New Jersey, resided in Middletown, Wallkill Twp., Orange Co., N.Y., in the residence of their great aunts, Elizabeth W. Startup, 77, single, and her sister, Carey S. Terwilliger, 79, widow, both born in New Jersey, and with a nurse and a lodger. All had resided in the same place in 1935, except for Nancy, who had resided in Milton, N.J. then.^[481]

It is probable that Elizabeth Wheeler Riggs was named for this great aunt, Elizabeth W. Startup, daughter of William and Caroline (Wheeler) Startup. Here is an obituary for William:

Mr. William Startup died at his home, No. 95 Academy avenue, at 2 p.m., to-day, of cancer of the stomach. He had suffered from this disease for the past year and for several months was unable to leave the house and for six weeks has been confined to his bed.

Mr. Startup was born in Kent, England, on February 12, 1817. He came to this country with his parents when but twelve years old, and settled on the mountain back of Wurtsboro.

In December, 1837, he was married to Caroline Wheeler, who survives him. Ten children were born to them, six of whom are living. These are: Judson M.; Mary, wife of Daniel Davis, and Ira W., of Jersey City; Fred F., of Fishkill, on-Hudson; Carrie, wife of J. J. Terwilliger of Newfoundland, N.J., and Elizabeth W., at home. Another son, the late James H. Startup, died in this city in July, 1887. The other children died in infancy.

Two years after his marriage, Mr. Startup removed to New York, where for over thirty years he was engaged in the wholesale grocery business.

480. U.S. census, 1940, Wyckoff Twp., Bergen Co., N.J., ED 2-385, r. 2316, p. 5624, sh. 7A, dw. 140.

481. U.S. census, 1940, Middletown, Wallkill Twp., Orange Co., N.Y., ED 36-35, r. 2709, p. 471, sh. 1B, dw. 26.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

He removed from New York to Jersey City, where, in 1871, he became one of the members of the first Board of Public Works.

Owing to failing health, Mr. Startup removed from Jersey City to Rockville, near this city, where he purchased the Wilkinson farm. he resided there until 1890, when he came to this city and has since lived on Academy aveune.

Mr. Startup was a Mason, being a member of Hiram Lodge, of Jersey City. He was a man of marked individuality, great energy and executive ability and possessed many estimable traits of character.^[482]

Children of the first marriage, to Irene:

- + 177 i **JERRE SALMON⁷ RIGGS**, born 18 July 1912, Milton, Morris Co., N.J., married **HERBERTHA SALMON**, and had at least two children.
This is the Jerre Seals Riggs line.
- 178 ii **ELIZABETH WHEELER⁷ RIGGS**, born 26 Apr. 1914, Milton, Morris Co., N.J.,^[483] baptized 26 Oct. 1925, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, Passaic Co., N.J.,^[484] died 15 Feb. 2002, married before May 1941 – **BOOTH**.^[485]
- + 179 iii **NANCY STANSBORROUGH [STANBOROUGH]⁷ RIGGS**, born 24 Apr. 1916, Milton, Morris Co., N.J., married **GEORGE SALMON**, and had three children.
- 180 iv **JOHN ELMORE⁷ RIGGS**, born 19 Mar. 1919, New Jersey, baptized 26 Oct. 1925, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, Passaic Co., N.J.^[486]

482. *Find a Grave*, no. 81938554, obit., transcribed from the Middletown (N.Y.) *Daily Argus*, Mon. 7 Jan. 1895, p. 5.

483. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Elizabeth Wheeler Riggs aka Elizabeth Riggs Booth, female, white, born 26 Apr. 1914, Milton, N.J., died 15 Feb. 2002, father Joseph P. Riggs, mother Irene W. “Teruilliger,” SSN 078-09-6775, notes: “May 1941: Name listed as Elizabeth Riggs Booth.”

484. *U.S. Presbyterian Church Records, 1701–1970*, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, N.J., 1818–1950, baptisms, 79, image 351 of 386 online, “Elizabeth Wheeler Riggs [parents] (Joseph and Irene Riggs. [born] Apr. 26–1914 [baptized] October 26–1925.”

485. Her married surname from a handwritten letter by Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon, received 15 Jan. 2021 (along with a copy of A. R. Riggs, *My Memories*): “In terms of other siblings of Nancy Stanborough, I can easily arrange for information on Jerre S. Riggs, Elizabeth Riggs Booth, John Riggs, and Albert R Riggs – Also step [sic half] siblings Edward Riggs, and Mary Riggs Minners (d).” Presumably the “(d)” means she is now deceased (as of 2021).

486. *U.S. Presbyterian Church Records, 1701–1970*, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge,

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

- 181 v **ALBERT ROSE⁷ RIGGS III**, born 14 Apr. 1921, New Jersey, baptized 26 Oct. 1925, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, Passaic Co., N.J.^[487]

Children of the second marriage, to Mary:^[488]

- 182 vi **MARY HOLLYER⁷ RIGGS**, born 29 Jan. 1936, New Jersey, baptized 18 July 1936, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, Passaic Co., N.J.,^[489] married 30 Aug. 1958, Wyckoff Twp., Bergen Co., N.J.,^[490] **WARREN MINNERS**, probably he born 13 Dec. 1932, New Jersey, son of Charles Harry and Clara M. (Grenz) Minners,^[491] and died 24 Dec. 2010, last residence Beaverton, Washington Co., Ore.^[492]

N.J., 1818-1950, baptisms, 79, image 351 of 386 online, "John Elmore Riggs [parents] (Joseph and Irene Riggs. [born] Mch. 19-1919 [baptized] October 26-1925."

487. *U.S. Presbyterian Church Records, 1701-1970*, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, N.J., 1818-1950, baptisms, 79, image 351 of 386 online, "Albert Rose Riggs [parents] (Joseph and Irene Riggs. [born] Apr. 14-1921 [baptized] October 26-1925."

488. Email from Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon, 16 Jan. 2021, "After the death of his first wife, Irene on Aug. 4, 1928, Joseph Potter married Mary Hollyer in Nov., 1934. They had two children, Mary Hollyer Minners (d), and Edward Riggs who still resides in New Hampshire."

489. *U.S. Presbyterian Church Records, 1701-1970*, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, N.J., 1818-1950, baptisms, 81, image 353 of 386 online, "Edward Stanburrough Riggs [parents] Dr & Mrs Joseph P. Riggs [born] Aug. 29, 1938 [baptized] Rev Schluter Oct. 16, 1938."

490. *N.J., U.S., Marriage Index, 1901-2016*, Warren Minners, male, marriage Aug. 1958, "Wyckoff" Twp., Bergen, N.J., spouse Mary Riggs, cert. 21662; marriage announcement, *The News*, Wyckoff, N.J., 4 Sept. 1958, Thurs., p. 2, col. 5, "Mary Riggs Bride Of Warren Minners," "Wyckoff-The marriage of Miss Mary Riggs, daughter of Mrs. Joseph Potter Riggs, of 39 Vreeland Ave., Midland Park and the late Dr. Riggs, of Milton, to Warren Minners, son of Mr. and Mrs. C. Harry Minners, of 417 Glendale Rd. took place on Saturday at four o'clock in the Wyckoff Reformed Church," online at <www.newspapers.com/clip/69025902/marriage-of-riggs-minners/>, accessed 31 Jan. 2021, mentions her brother Edward S. Riggs, and other relatives,.

491. U.S. census, 1940, Ridgewood, Bergen Co., N.J., ED 2-297, r. 2313, p. 4343, sh. 5B, dw. 115, lists C. Harry Minners, 44, born N.Y., wife, Clara G., 37, born N.Y. of N.J. natives, three children all born N.J., including son, Warren, 7, all resided in Allendale, Bergen Co., in 1935; *N.Y., N.Y., U.S., Marriage License Indexes, 1907-2018*, Queens, 1924-1930, images 344 and 296 of 1791 online, "[groom] Minners Charles H. [no.] 328 [date] Feb 3 1925," and "[bride] Grenz Clara M [no.] 328 [date] Feb 3 1925."

492. *U.S. Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Warren Minners, SSN 096-28-2845, born 13 Dec. 1932, died 24 Dec. 2010, last residence 97007, Beaverton, Washington Co., Ore., issued 1952-1953, N.Y.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

183 vii EDWARD STANBURROUGH⁷ RIGGS, born 29 Aug. 1938, New Jersey, baptized 16 Oct. 1938, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, Passaic Co., N.J.^[493]

493. *U.S. Presbyterian Church Records, 1701–1970*, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, N.J., 1818–1950, baptisms, 80, image 352 of 386 online, “Mary Riggs [parents] Dr and Mrs Joseph Riggs [born] January 29, 1936 [baptized] July 18 1936.”

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

SEVENTH GENERATION

147. EDWARD CLARK⁷ RIGGS (₁₁₃*Theodore Dalzel Athenaeus*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Elias*⁴, *Elias*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 10 July 1914, Denver, Denver Co., Colo.^[494] He married 25 Apr. 1948, Tientsin [Tianjin], China,^[495] **FRANCES LOUISE WHITAKER**, who was born 23 Dec. 1921, Peking [Beijing], China, daughter of Robert and Louise (Gulick) Whitaker.^[496] Edward (an M.D.) and Frances were medical missionaries in south India for 30 years.^[497]

The following is an excerpt from the 1974 Ashley family history mentioned above:

Winnefred and Theodore Riggs' first child, Edward Clark Riggs, was born in Denver, July 10, 1914. He received his A.B. and M.D. degrees from the University of Colorado and a Masters Degree in Public Health from the University of California in 1954. After receiving his Medical Degree, he went to China as a medical Missionary. In 1948 he married Frances Whitaker, whose parents were Missionaries in China. During the Chinese Rebellion, Missionaries were ordered out of China, so they were in Hong Kong for two months waiting for a boat to India.

Edward and Frances have four children, Louis, born in Foochow, China, 1949; Joy, in Manchura, India, 1951; Martha, in Berkeley, California, 1954, when Edward was on furlough there. They have spent their furloughs at various universities depending where refresher courses seemed most desirable. In 1960, they were at Williamson, Kentucky, working in a Mine Workers' Hospital. It was there their youngest child, Mary, was born. Their furlough this year, 1972-73, they spend in Denver, while Edward goes on some speaking tours. . . .

Louis and Joy Riggs, their oldest children, have been going to college in the United States the last few years. In September, 1971 [sic], they had a frightening experience. I talked with Louis this past summer. He said they had to stand and watch three planes burn.^[498]

494. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 237; Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 503.

495. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 237; Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 503.

496. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 503.

497. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 503.

498. This refers to a news item reproduced in Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 237, which pictures

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Louis was graduated in June, 1972, from the University of Colorado, Fort Collins, in Electrical Engineering. Joy is a Junior at McAllister College, St. Paul, Minnesota, Martha and Mary are attending Denver public schools.^[499]

Children:^[500]

- 184 i **LOUIS EUGENE⁸ RIGGS**, born 23 Nov. 1949, Foochow [Fuzhou], China, married 31 Mar. 1984, Seattle, King Co., Washington,^[501] **SUSAN STRASMA**, born 29 June 1961, Santiago, Chile, daughter of John and Judith (Feaster) Strasma.^[502] Louis and Susan had two children:^[503] (1) Julie Marie¹³ Riggs, born 12 Sept. 1987, Sibley Hospital, Washington D.C.; and (2) Peter David¹³ Riggs, born 24 Apr. 1989, Georgetown University Hospital, Washington, D.C.

Louis received a B.S. degree in electrical engineering from Colorado State University. He has been with the U.S. Department of Agriculture for many years, in the Rural Utilities Service (RUS) [formerly known as the Rural Electrification Administration (REA)].^[504] He is chief of the Electrical Branch of the Southern Regional Division of the Rural Development Electric Program of RUS.^[505]

Louis and Joy Riggs next to this story: "Students Tell Of Hijacking. Louis and Joy Riggs Recall Desert Ordeal. Their plane was hijacked to Jordan by Arabs Sept. 9 and she "wondered if we were ever going to get home." " An online encyclopedia has this entry: "1970. PFLP gunmen attempt to hijack four aircraft simultaneously. They succeed on three and force the planes to fly to the Jordanian desert, where the hijackers blow up the aircraft after releasing most of the hostages. The final hostages are freed in exchange for seven Palestinian prisoners," <encyclopedia.thefreedictionary.com/Aircraft%20hijacking> (accessed 13 June 2004). Louis Riggs has verified, via email 21 June 2004, that the date was Aug. or Sept. 1970, not 1971.

499. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 237-38.

500. Phone conversation with Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs, 10 May 2004; Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 237-38; Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 503.

501. Phone conversation with Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs, 10 May 2004; Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 504.

502. Phone conversation with Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs, 10 May 2004.

503. Phone conversation with Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs, 10 May 2004.

504. Phone conversation with Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs, 10 May 2004.

505. USDA *Rural Development Electric Program, Staff Directory*, <www.usda.gov/rus/electric/contacts/index.htm> (accessed 10 May 2004).

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Louis Eugene Riggs contributed to my Riggs/Rigg DNA Study Group. His genetic signature matched the Edwardian Modal Signature on 65 of 67 markers, meaning that his descent from immigrant Edward Riggs, to Roxbury, Mass., in 1633 is probable.

- 185 ii **JOY LOUISE⁸ RIGGS**, born 25 July 1951, Madurai, Tamil Nadu, India, married 24 May 1977, Manila, Philippines, **ISAGANI [“GANI”] MARIANO PERLA**, and had two children. They live in Indonesia. The children are: (1) Eugenio Riggs¹³ Perla, born 2 May 1978, Georgetown University Hospital, Washington, D.C.; and (2) Esteban [“Este”]¹³ Perla, born May 1983, Manila, Philippines.^[506]
- 186 iii **MARTHA JANE⁸ RIGGS**, born 6 Jan. 1959, Berkeley, Alameda Co., California,^[507] married 23 July 1974, Kodaikanal, Tamil Nadu, India, **NATHAN KNOLL**, born in Canada, and had two children and adopted a third: (1) Aaron Kombai¹³ Knoll, born 6 May May 1980, Kodaikanal, Tamil Nadu, India; and (2) Byron Riggs¹³ Knoll, born 24 Aug. 1986, Berkeley, Alameda Co., California, and (3) Skylor Nathan^{13*} Knoll, born 3 Sept. 1994, Chiang Mai, Thailand, adopted 29 Aug. 1996.^[508]
- 187 iv **MARY FRANCES⁸ RIGGS**, born 31 Dec. 1960, South Williamson, Pike Co., Ky., married 22 July 1988, Boston, Massachusetts, **RAJ JAYARAMAN**, born in India, and had three daughters: (1) Malika¹³ Jayaraman, born 17 June 1991, Cortlandt, New York; (2) Susheela¹³ Jayaraman, born 20 Oct. 1993, Torrance, California; and (3) Sumita¹³ Jayaraman, born 24 Apr. 1999, Evanston, Illinois.^[509]

148. WINIFRED MARY⁷ RIGGS (₁₁₃*Theodore Dalzel Athenaeus⁶, Edward⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 10 Aug. 1916, Newton, Middlesex Co., Mass. [by Elmer],^[510] or Denver, Denver Co., Colo. [by Rice],^[511]

506. Email from Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs, 30 May 2004; Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 505.

507. Phone conversation with Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs, 10 May 2004. Birth was 7 Jan. 1959, according to Rice.

508. Email from Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs, 30 May 2004; Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 505.

509. Email from Louis Eugene⁸ Riggs, 30 May 2004.

510. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 240.

511. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 502.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

married 1942^[512] **HARRY H. HUMPHRY**. Winifred received an M.D. from the University of Colorado. She and Harry, an electrical engineer, resided in Palo Alto, Santa Clara Co., Calif., in 1974.

Children:^[513]

- 188 i **THEODORE**⁸ **HUMPHRY**, married 1968 **CINDY LOOMIS**, and had a son. Theodore received a M.D. at the University of Southern California in 1971. They resided in Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada, in 1974.
- 189 ii **JOSEPH**⁸ **HUMPHRY**, born 1946, Sharon, Mercer Co., Pa. He received his M.D. from the University of California, and resided in Stockton, San Joaquin Co., California, in 1974. He spent three months in India working with his uncle, Dr. Edward Riggs.
- 190 iii **RUTH**⁸ **HUMPHRY**, born 1949, Sharon, Mercer Co., Pa., has a degree in occupational therapy.
- 191 iv **PEGGY**⁸ **HUMPHRY**, born 1951, Sharon, Mercer Co., Pa.
- 192 v **CAROL**⁸ **HUMPHRY**, born 1959.

149. DOROTHY GETCHELL⁷ RIGGS (₁₁₃*Theodore Dalzel Athenaeus⁶, Edward⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 13 Sept. 1920, Marsovan, Turkey,^[514] died 6 Feb. 1994, Sacramento, California, last residence Berkeley, Alameda Co., Calif.^[515] She married 5 Feb. 1943^[516] **FRANK ALOIS PITELKA**, who was born 27 Mar. 1916, Chicago, Cook Co., Ill., and died 10 Oct. 2003, last residence Altadena, Los Angeles Co., Calif.^[517]

This accomplished family is well-described in Prof. Frank Pitelka's obituary, quoted here in full:

512. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 240.

513. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 240.

514. Obit., "Dorothy Riggs Pitelka, Zoology: Berkeley," <dynaweb.oac.cdlib.org:8088/dynaweb/uchist/public/inmemoriam/inmemoriam1994/@Generic__BookTextView/3635> (accessed 21 Oct. 2004) [see below].

515. SSDI, Dorothy R. Pitelka, SSN 522-14-5148, born 13 Sept. 1920, died 6 Feb. 1994, last residence 94709 Berkeley, Alameda Co., California, issued Colorado (before 1951).

516. Obit., Robert Sanders, "Frank Pitelka, professor emeritus of zoology who studied bird behavior, dies at age 87," *UCBerkeleyNews*, <www.berkeley.edu/news/media/releases/2003/10/23_pitelka.shtml> (accessed 21 Oct. 2004) [see below].

517. SSDI, Frank A. Pitelka, SSN 333-07-5702, born 27 Mar. 1916, died 10 Oct. 2003, last residence 91001 Altadena, Los Angeles Co., California, issued Illinois (before 1951).

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Berkeley—Frank Alois Pitelka, a professor emeritus of zoology at the University of California, Berkeley, who for decades studied bird and mammal behavior and ecology in the Alaskan Arctic and California, died Oct. 10 at the age of 87.

A former resident of Berkeley, Pitelka passed away at his daughter's home in Altadena, Calif., from complications of prostate cancer.

“Pitelka was an amazing mentor to a whole generation of students coming of age in the heyday of behavioral ecology,” said former student Walter Koenig, referring to a time in the 1970s when a popular area of biology was the study of mating and reproductive behavior and how it related to ecological factors in the environment. “He was able to encourage and inspire students and colleagues, many of whom are major figures in behavioral ecology around the country.”

Koenig, a UC Berkeley adjunct professor of integrative biology and a behavioral ecologist who studies social behavior in acorn woodpeckers, was first encouraged by Pitelka to study bird behavior. For his work with students, Pitelka won the campus's Distinguished Teaching Award in 1984.

Pitelka also contributed greatly to UC Berkeley's Museum of Vertebrate Zoology. He was curator of birds in the museum from 1949 until 1963 and served for many years as associate director with primary responsibility for the Hastings Natural History Reservation in Carmel Valley, a 2000-acre ecological study site operated by the museum. Pitelka steered many students into animal behavior studies at the reservation, according to Koenig, who is a full-time research zoologist there.

“Frank was a major force within the biology community on campus and, more generally, in ornithology and ecology,” said Craig Moritz, director of the museum and professor of integrative biology at UC Berkeley.

One of Pitelka's long-term projects was a 19-year study of brown lemming populations in the Arctic around Barrow, Ala., that began in 1955 and continued through 1973. He and his students concentrated on the reasons for the cyclic ups and downs in population density that he found to be a central phenomenon of tundra ecology. One hypothesis was that the lag in recovery of vegetation from lemming grazing was a major cause of the cycle.

Pitelka's interests broadened to include an intensive investigation of the behavioral ecology of Alaskan shorebirds in an attempt to explain their

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

diverse mating and social behaviors, including the “lekking” behavior characteristic of such birds as the male buff-breasted sandpiper, which displays in groups to females around an area called a court, or lek. He attributed many aspects of bird behavior to the availability and predictability of food resources on the tundra.

“Beginning with analyses of the lemming cycle and its importance to avian predators, then expanding to the ecology and behavior of shorebirds and other tundra (animals), Pitelka and his students have accumulated a unique body of information about this remote biota,” read a citation from the American Ornithologist’s Union upon presenting Pitelka with its highest honor, the Brewster Award, in 1980.

Pitelka was born in Chicago, Ill., on Mar. 27, 1916, and attended the University of Illinois, from which he earned a B.S. *summa cum laude* in 1939. He immediately headed west to UC Berkeley, from which he obtained his Ph.D. in 1946. It was in graduate school that he met his wife, Dorothy Riggs Pitelka, who was also a graduate student. They married Feb. 5, 1943, five years before she completed her Ph.D.

He joined the zoology department faculty in 1947 and served as department chair from 1963 to 1966 and again from 1968 until 1971. Aside from his term as associate director of the Museum of Vertebrate Zoology, he was a research ecologist there from 1967 until his retirement in 1985. He was recalled after his retirement and continued his association with the museum until 1997.

Pitelka received various honors during his career, including the Mercer Award in 1953 and the Eminent Ecologist Award in 1992 from the Ecological Society of America, the Brewster Medal in 1980 and the Berkeley Citation in 1986. He was an elected fellow of the Arctic Institute of North America, the American Ornithologist’s Union, the American Association for the Advancement of Science, the California Academy of Sciences and the Animal Behavior Society, and was an honorary member of the Cooper Ornithological Society.

In 1997, Pitelka, who was of Czech ancestry, received an honorary doctorate in biological sciences from Masaryk University in Brno, now part of the Czech Republic.

He also was a Guggenheim Fellow and a Miller Institute Research Professor. He served on the editorial boards of numerous journals, edited the journal *Ecology* from 1962 to 1964, and served for nine years (1953–62)

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

on the editorial committee of University of California Press. He also served on numerous federal government committees and panels, including at the National Science Foundation, the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission and the National Academy of Sciences. He was a member of the board of the directors of the Point Reyes Bird Observatory twice: 1976–79 and 1983–86.

A cultured man, Pitelka was an enthusiastic supporter of the arts and a great lover of opera. He also was proud of his Czech heritage, and his retirement party was held at a Berkeley restaurant that had a Czech chef, “with whom Frank was always friendly and always engaged in some light-hearted banter in Czech, which Frank remembered from his childhood,” said David Wake, UC Berkeley professor of integrative biology and curator of herpetology at the Museum of Vertebrate Zoology.

Wake described Pitelka as “a larger than life kind of person who was always a leader . . . Frank was truly a dominant force around here for 50 years, not only formally, but in all the numerous seminars he attended.”

Pitelka’s wife, Dorothy, a cancer researcher and adjunct professor of zoology at UC Berkeley, died of Alzheimer’s disease in 1994. They are survived by sons Louis F. Pitelka, director of the University of Maryland’s Appalachian Laboratory in Frostburg, and Vince Pitelka, associate professor of ceramics, Appalachian Center for Craft, Tennessee Technological University, Cookeville; daughter Kazi Pitelka, a concert violist in Altadena, Calif.; five grandchildren and two great grandchildren.^[518]

And here is Prof. Dorothy Pitelka’s obituary:

Dorothy Riggs Pitelka was born on September 13, 1920, in Marsovan, Turkey, where her father was treasurer and business manager of a mission school. The family returned to the United States when Dorothy was three years old and eventually settled in Denver, Colorado, where Dorothy received her elementary and secondary school education. She graduated with honors in zoology from the University of Colorado at Boulder in 1941. With the aid of a teaching assistantship and an Abraham Rosenberg Research Fellowship, she conducted graduate study in zoology at UC

518. Obit., Robert Sanders, “Frank Pitelka, professor emeritus of zoology who studied bird behavior, dies at age 87,” *UCBerkeleyNews*, <www.berkeley.edu/news/media/releases/2003/10/23_pitelka.shtml> (accessed 21 Oct. 2004).

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Berkeley. Her Ph.D. degree was completed in 1948, having been delayed by marriage and the birth of her first child.

Pitelka's doctoral dissertation, under the sponsorship of Harold Kirby, was on the ultrastructure of several species of flagellate protozoans, with special emphasis on their flagella, the organelles of locomotion. This research involved the use of the electron microscope, which had been recently adapted for studies in biology. Pitelka was one of the first electron microscopists on the Berkeley campus. Her classic landmark book, *Electron-Microscopic Structure of Protozoa*, appeared in 1963.

Most of Pitelka's scientific career was devoted to research on mammary-gland cells as a member of UC Berkeley's Cancer Research Laboratory. She investigated the fine structure of normal, precancerous, and cancerous breast cells under various physiological conditions. She was the first person to discover a low-virulent form of the mouse mammary tumor virus and to demonstrate that the virus can be transmitted congenitally. Together with her student Joanne Emerman, Pitelka developed a procedure for growing fully active breast cells in culture. The two were the first to obtain milk secreted from isolated mammary epithelial cells. Studies on the cells in relation to their basal lamina and stroma, as well as those on cell contacts and junctions, resulted in papers characterized by precision and by originality of interpretation at the same time.

In 1970, Pitelka was given the title of adjunct professor of zoology in addition to that of research zoologist in the Cancer Research Laboratory, in recognition of her distinguished record as a mentor to graduate students and postdoctoral fellows and as the supervisor of the electron microscope facilities in the Department of Zoology. She was admired for her scientific expertise and leadership and loved for her personal qualities of graciousness, intellectual honesty of the highest order, and dignity in bearing, speech, and demeanor, and for her devotion to family and professional associates, and her gentle wit and humility.

Dorothy Pitelka's honors include participation in international congresses, membership on the board of editors of two major scientific journals, presidency of the American Society of Protozoologists, chairing of one of the prestigious Gordon conferences, and election to honorary membership in the Societe Francaise des Protistologues. Further, she was the subject of the dedication of a tome on the mammary gland, which carried her photograph on its frontispiece. Her last publication was of the in-

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

vitational Hannah Lecture that she gave at the Hannah Institute in Ayr, Scotland. She died in Sacramento, California, on February 6, 1994, after a long illness.

Dorothy is survived by her husband, Frank A. Pitelka, professor emeritus of integrative biology and associate director of the Museum of Vertebrate Zoology, sons Louis F. Pitelka of the Electric Power Research Institute in Palo Alto and Wenzel K. Pitelka of the Appalachian Center for the Crafts, Tennessee Technological University; daughter Kazi Pitelka, a concert violinist in the Los Angeles area; and four grandchildren.^[519]

Children:^[520]

- 193 i **LOUIS FRANK⁸ PITELKA**. The authors' blurb from a report on global climate change gives this information:

Dr. Louis Pitelka received a B.S. in zoology from the University of California at Davis, and a Ph.D. in plant ecology from Stanford University. Dr. Pitelka has been at the University of Maryland since 1996, where he is currently the Director of the Appalachian Laboratory in Frostburg, MD, a research laboratory in the University's Center for Environmental Science. He also holds the rank of Professor in the University. From 1974 until 1984 he was a member of the faculty in the Department of Biology at Bates College in Maine and was Chair of Biology when he departed. In 1983, he was appointed Program Director of the Population Biology and Physiological Ecology Program at the National Science Foundation (NSF). Beginning in 1984, Dr. Pitelka worked for the Electric Power Research Institute, where his major research areas included global carbon cycling and effects of global climate change on terrestrial ecosystems.

Dr. Pitelka is the author of numerous scientific articles and has edited two books. He is the Editor-in-Chief of *Ecological Applications*, and previously served for five years on the journal's editorial board. He also is on the Editorial Board of *Oecologia*. He is an Activity Leader in the Global Change and Terrestrial Ecosystems project of

519. Obit., "Dorothy Riggs Pitelka, Zoology: Berkeley," <dynaweb.oac.cdlib.org:8088/dynaweb/uchist/public/inmemoriam/inmemoriam1994/@Generic__BookTextView/3635> (accessed 21 Oct. 2004).

520. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 241; obituary, Robert Sanders, "Frank Pitelka, professor emeritus of zoology who studied bird behavior, dies at age 87," *UCBerkeleyNews*, <www.berkeley.edu/news/media/releases/2003/10/23_pitelka.shtml> (accessed 21 Oct. 2004).

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

the International Geosphere Biosphere Program. He has served on numerous advisory committees and panels for the NSF, Department of Energy, NASA, Forest Service and other organizations and currently serves on the DOE Health and Environmental Research Advisory Committee.^[521]

- 194 ii **WENZEL [VINCE] CARL⁸ PITELKA**, married **LINDA** —, and had at least one child. Vince received a B.A. degree in 1971 from Humboldt State University, in California, and an M.F.A. in ceramics from the University of Massachusetts in Amherst in 1988. From 1994 to the present, he has been a professor at the Appalachian Center for Crafts, Tennessee Technological University, Smithville, DeKalb Co., Tenn.^[522]

Known child: Morgan James¹³ Pitelka, born 9 Nov. 1972, Arcata, Humboldt Co., California, married 20 Nov. 1999, London, England, Brenda Carpen, born 1 Nov. 1967, London, of natives of Mauritius. They have two sons: (1) Ravi Carpen¹⁴ Pitelka, born 28 May 2002, London, England; and (2) Luci Carpen¹⁴ Pitelka, born 28 Nov. 2003, Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., California. Morgan is currently assistant professor of Asian Studies at Occidental College.

- 195 iii **KAZI HELEN⁸ PITELKA**. She is a musician of wide repute and range. Her website biography follows:

Kazi Pitelka is principal viola for Los Angeles Opera, Los Angeles Master Chorale, and Long Beach Symphony.

She is a member of XTET and an active participant in Los Angeles' recording industry. (For years she has accompanied the weekly adventures in the various *Star Trek* spinoffs, and in one famous *Next Generation* episode Kazi's viola solo did the impossible, bringing a Vulcan to tears.)

521. From "About the authors," Jay R. Malcolm and Louis F. Pitelka, *Ecosystems & Global Climate Change: A Review of Potential Impacts on U.S. Terrestrial Ecosystems and Biodiversity*, a report from the Pew Center on Global Climate Change, <www.pewclimate.org/global-warming-in-depth/all_reports/-ecosystems_and_climate_change/env_ecosystems_autho.cfm> (accessed 21 Oct. 2004).

522. *Vince Pitelka's Resume*, <www.mcdowellpottery.com/vince_resume.htm> (accessed 21 Oct. 2004).

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Kazi has appeared as soloist with the Long Beach Symphony and Oregon Bach Festival, and played the rarely heard viola d'amore solos in Prokofiev's *Romeo and Juliet* with San Francisco Ballet.^[523]

Kazi is also a recording artist with numerous credits on albums recorded by, for example, Natalie Cole, Michael Bolton, and Faith Hill. She has helped create the soundtracks for movies, including, *Armageddon* and *Men in Black*.^[524]

150. FRANCES DWIGHT⁷ RIGGS (₁₁₃*Theodore Dalzel Athenaenus⁶, Edward⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) [twin] was born 21 Oct. 1924, Melrose, Middlesex Co., Mass. [see twin, James, below]. She married 1949^[525] **JOHN A. MALLOY**. Frances is an M.D., and John is a professor.

Children:^[526]

196 i **CRAIG⁸ MALLOY**.

197 ii **SUSAN⁸ MALLOY**.

198 iii **RONALD⁸ MALLOY**.

151. JAMES HOWARD⁷ RIGGS (₁₁₃*Theodore Dalzel Athenaenus⁶, Edward⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) [twin] was born 21 Oct. 1924, Melrose, Middlesex Co., Mass., married 12 July 1949^[527] **JUDITH METZGER**, who was born 29 Mar. 1924, daughter of Harry Joseph and Rose (–) Metzger,^[528] and died 5 Feb. 1999, last residence Berkeley, Alameda Co., Calif.^[529]

Jim is a lawyer, having graduated from the University of California at Berkeley Law School in 1952. He worked in the Trust Department of Wells Fargo Bank in San Francisco for about five years, and for over 40

523. Kazi Pitelka, *Viola*, <www.sharpmountainmusic.com/WaldorfCDpages/KaziPitelka.html> (accessed 21 Oct. 2001).

524. *Recording Artists Royalties, Covered Sound Recordings, Kazi Pitelka*, <www.jproyalities.org/audio/coveredrecordings_musicians.html?partic=6135> (accessed 21 Oct. 2001).

525. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 241.

526. Elmer, *The Scout of Santa Fe*, 241.

527. Email from James Howard⁸ Riggs, 29 Aug. 2004.

528. Email from James Howard⁸ Riggs, 29 Aug. 2004.

529. SSDI, Judith M. Riggs, SSN 128-14-3360, born 29 Mar. 1924, died 5 Feb. 1999, last residence 94705 Berkeley, Alameda Co., Calif., issued N.Y. (before 1951).

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

years practiced law in Oakland, Alameda Co., Calif. Judith was an economist and a librarian.^[530]

Children:^[531]

- 199 i **KATHERINE LENORE⁸ RIGGS**, born 15 Nov. 1954, married 26 May 1990 **BRIAN POWERS**, and had two children: (1) Natalia¹³ Powers, born 17 Sept. 1991; and (2) Aidan¹³ Powers, born 5 Sept. 1997. Katherine is a lawyer working for the federal government in the Civil Rights Division of the Department of Education in San Francisco.
- 200 ii **NANCY ROSALIND⁸ RIGGS**, born 17 Nov. 1956, married **MICHAEL ORT**, and had one child: Marisa¹³ Ort, born 13 Sept. 1996. Nancy is a professor of geology at the Northern Arizona University in Flagstaff.

152. LORRIN ANDREWS⁷ RIGGS (₁₁₄*Ernest Wilson⁶, Edward⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 11 June 1912, Harpoot, Turkey,^[532] and died 8 Apr. 2008, last residence Hanover, Grafton Co., N.H.^[533] He married (1) 28 Aug. 1932^[534] **DORIS RIORDEN ROBINSON**, who was born 14 Aug. 1914, Clinton Corners, Dutchess Co., N.Y.,^[535] died 25 Jan. 1993, last residence Hanover.^[536] Lorrin then married (2) **CAROLINE** —.

Dr. Riggs obtained his Ph.D. in psychology, and was head of the Department of Psychology at Brown University for many years. He was internationally renowned for his research in the field of vision. For exam-

530. Email from James Howard⁸ Riggs, 29 Aug. 2004.

531. Email from James Howard⁸ Riggs, 29 Aug. 2004.

532. APA *Historical Database: Selected Entries*, <www.cwu.edu/~warren/calendar/cal0611.html> (accessed 25 June 2004), "On June 11, 1912—Lorrin A. Riggs was born. Riggs's research on human vision included studies of voluntary and involuntary eye movements, human color vision, afterimages, and pattern perception. His technical abilities have been responsible for the invention of several experimental instruments that are based on the contact lens. APA Distinguished Scientific Contribution Award, 1974."

533. SSDI, Lorrin A. Riggs, SSN 038-22-4099, born 11 June 1912, died 8 Apr. 2008, last residence 03755 Hanover, Grafton Co., N.H., issued R.I. (1951-1952).

534. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 503.

535. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 503.

536. SSDI, Doris R. Riggs, SSN 109-14-6464, birth 14 Aug. 1914, death 25 Jan. 1993, last residence 03755 Hanover, Grafton Co., N.H., issued N.Y. (before 1951).

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

ple, he was co-author of *Vision and Visual Perception* (1966)^[537] and of *Experimental Psychology* (1972).^[538] And the collection of papers, *Visual Psychophysics and Physiology: A Volume Dedicated to Lorrin Riggs* (1978), speaks for itself.^[539]

Lorrin A. Riggs was presented the Howard Crosby Warren Medal for 1957, for outstanding achievement in experimental psychology in the U.S. and Canada, by the Society of Experimental Psychologists.^[540]

From 1962–1963 Lorrin A. Riggs was president of the Physiological and Comparative Psychology Division of the American Psychological Association.^[541]

He was presented the Edgar D. Tillyer Award for 1969 [presented every two years], by the Optical Society of America for distinguished work in the field of vision.^[542]

He was presented the Frederic Ives Medal for 1982, the highest award of the Optical Society of America.^[543]

Dr. Riggs was made a William James Fellow in 1990 by the American Psychological Society for a lifetime of significant intellectual contributions to the basic science of psychology.^[544]

Brown University awarded Prof. Riggs an honorary Doctor of Science [Sc.D.] degree at its 28 May 2001 commencement, in the company of other luminaries, including Madeleine Albright [LL.D.], Kofi Annan [LL.D.], and Philip Roth [Litt.D.].

537. Clarence H. Graham, Neil R. Bartlett, John Lott Brown, Yun Hsia, Conrad G. Mueller, and Lorrin A. Riggs, *Vision and Visual Perception* (London: John Wiley & Sons, 1966, second printing).

538. J. W. Kling and Lorrin A. Riggs, *Woodworth & Schlosberg's Experimental Psychology* (New York, N.Y.: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 1938 [1972 3rd edition]).

539. John C. Armington, John Krauskopf, Billy Rex Wooten, and Lorrin A. Riggs, editors, *Visual Psychophysics and Physiology: A Volume Dedicated to Lorin Riggs* (New York: Academic Press, 1978).

540. *Howard Crosby Warren Medal*, <www.sepsych.org/warren_medal.htm> (accessed 25 June 2004).

541. *APA Division 6 Presidents*, <www.apa.org/about/division/div6pres.html> (accessed 25 June 2004).

542. *Specialty Awards: Edgar D. Tillyer Award*, <www.osa.org/aboutosa/awards/theawards/-awardsdesc/award22.asp> (accessed 25 June 2004).

543. *Special Distinction Awards: Frederic Ives Medal / Quinn Endowment*, <www.osa.org/aboutosa/-awards/theawards/awardsdesc/award06.asp> (accessed 25 June 2004).

544. *William James Fellow Award*, <www.psychologicalscience.org/awards/james/recipients.html> (accessed 25 June 2004).

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Lorrin A. Riggs, a mentor and teacher for 39 years to Brown University undergraduates, graduate students and faculty colleagues, is legendary in the field of visual science.

He is widely regarded as the developer of the stabilized image technique, which was a critical step in revealing how the eye sees and how the brain receives visual information. Experimenting on himself, Riggs devised an eyepiece that stabilized the visual input to the eye. His research ultimately demonstrated that if the image of the world were stopped from moving on the back of the eye, everything disappears.

In addition, Riggs and his students conducted many of the seminal experiments on recordings from the eye and the visual cortex. These techniques are now routinely used to diagnose and follow diseases of the retina and visual pathways.

Riggs began his academic career at Brown in 1938 as a research associate. He moved through the ranks of the faculty, becoming a full professor in 1951, the L. Herbert Ballou University Professor in 1960, and the Edgar J. Marston Professor of Psychology in 1968. In 1977, he was named a professor *emeritus*.^[545]

At age 92 in 2004 Prof. Riggs resided with Caroline in Hanover, Grafton Co., N.H.^[546]

Lorrin's son, Doug Rikert Riggs, contributed to my Riggs/Rigg DNA Study Group. His genetic signature matched the Edwardian Modal Signature on 65 of 67 markers, meaning that his descent from immigrant Edward Riggs, to Roxbury, Mass., in 1633 is highly probable.

Children of the first marriage, to Doris:^[547]

201 i DOUGLAS RIKERT^s RIGGS, born 17 Jan. 1940, Burlington, Chittenden Co., Vermont, married (1) 8 Sept. 1962^[548] SALLY KAPPELMANN, and had two daughters. They divorced, and he married (2) 16 Oct. 1982^[549] MARY MILLS.

545. Brown University News Service, 21 May 2001, <www.brown.edu/Administration/-News_Bureau/2000-01/00-135.html#Riggs> (accessed 25 June 2004).

546. Email from niece, Wendy^s (Riggs) Lyons, 31 May 2004.

547. Rice, Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight, 503.

548. Rice, Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight, 505.

549. Rice, Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight, 505.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Children of the first marriage, to Sally: (1) Virginia Ann¹³ Riggs, born 22 Dec. 1963; and (2) Susan Jennifer¹³ Riggs, born 26 Mar. 1965.^[550]

Douglas is class of 1961, Brown University, Providence, Rhode Island.^[551] From the *Providence Journal* website:

Doug Riggs has worked at the Providence Journal his entire professional life, as reporter, magazine editor and, currently, books editor. He grew up in the shadow of a now-defunct casket factory in Providence and, 50-odd years later, lives next to a colonial cemetery in Newport, but maintains a generally cheerful outlook despite these lugubrious influences.^[552]

Doug is author of a book on the America's Cup races, *Keelhauled: Unsportsmanlike Conduct and the America's Cup* (New York: Simon & Schuster, 1986). Here is a review:

Though the America's Cup race began as a competition between two yacht clubs, it has popularly been seen as a contest between nations. For most of its 135 years, it was a genteel sport pursued by wealthy individuals; recently, it has become a caldron of corporate intrigue, and in 1983, according to Riggs, plunged to the nadir of sportsmanship. The author covered that race for the Providence Journal; here, he reviews the history of Cup competition, focusing on the changes since 1970 and, specifically, on the events of 1983. Riggs catalogues attempted sabotage, theft, spying, false press releases, psychological warfare, rule-bending and -breaking, manipulation of the media. He concludes that the New York Yacht Club was victimized by the Australian team and by a too-credulous press; that the NYYC was willing to engage in private deception, but balked at the public lie. Riggs also looks at preparations for the next race, to be held in 1987 in Australia.^[553]

550. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 506.

551. *Brown Alumni Magazine Online*, Jan./Feb. 2001, <www.brownalumnimagazine.com/storydetail.cfm?ID=92> (accessed 12 May 2004).

552. *The Power of Words*, 11.24.99, Doug Riggs, <www.projo.com/words/drbio.htm> (accessed 12 May 2004).

553. From *Publishers Weekly*, copyright 1986 Reed Business Information, Inc., as excerpted online at <www.amazon.com> (accessed 28 June 2004).

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- 202 ii **DWIGHT ALAN⁸ RIGGS**, born 7 Aug. 1947, Providence, Providence Co., Rhode Island, married (1) 16 Jan. 1971^[554] **ANDREA C. WARREN**, and had one daughter. They divorced, and he married (2) 4 Oct. 1984^[555] **GLORIA LEBECK**. Dwight is divorced from Gloria.^[556]

Child of the first marriage, to Andrea, is: Jessica Mariam¹³ Riggs, born 12 Aug. 1975.^[557]

153. DOUGLAS SHEPARD⁷ RIGGS (₁₁₄*Ernest Wilson⁶, Edward⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 15 Nov. 1914, Harpoot, Turkey,^[558] died 22 Dec. 2001, last residence West Halifax, Windham Co., Vt.^[559] He married, in 1940,^[560] **ROBIN PALMER**, who was born 6 Mar. 1909, and died 9 Aug. 2000, last residence West Halifax.^[561]

Children:^[562]

- 203 i **TIMOTHY ALLEN⁸ RIGGS**, born 15 Feb. 1942, Connecticut, married (1) 3 Dec. 1983^[563] **ANN KECK HENDERSON**, and had one daughter: Emma Alice¹³ Riggs, born 15 Sept. 1984.^[564] Tim and Ann divorced, and Tim married (2), in Durham, Durham Co., N.C.,^[565] **CAROLYN (PENTA) —**, as her second husband.

Tim obtained his Ph.D. in Art History from Yale University and was curator of prints at the Worcester, Massachusetts, Art Museum. He then moved to North Carolina to become assistant director of the Acklund Art Museum, at the University of North Carolina at

554. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 506.

555. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 506.

556. Email from his cousin, Wendy⁸ (Riggs) Lyons, 31 May 2004.

557. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 506.

558. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 504.

559. SSDI, Douglas S. Riggs, SSN 013-26-2398, birth 15 Nov. 1914, death 22 Dec. 2001, last residence 05358 West Halifax, Windham Co., Vt., issued Mass. (before 1951).

560. Email from daughter, Wendy⁸ (Riggs) Lyons, 31 May 2004.

561. SSDI, Robin P. Riggs, SSN 131-09-2863, birth 6 Mar. 1909, death 9 Aug. 2000, last residence 05358 West Halifax, Windham Co., Vt., issued N.Y. (before 1951).

562. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 504; email from Wendy⁸ Lyons.

563. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 506; email from Wendy⁸ Lyons.

564. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 506.

565. Email from Wendy⁸ (Riggs) Lyons, 31 May 2004.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Chapel Hill. His daughter, Emma, attends the University of Maryland.^[566]

- 204 ii **VIRGINIA PALMER [“WENDY”]⁸ RIGGS**, M.D., born 13 Feb. 1945, Connecticut, married 29 Aug. 1981, **ROBERT WILLIAM LYONS**, M.D, from Westfield, Union Co., N.J.

Wendy graduated from the Bishop Strachan School in Toronto while her father was a professor of pharmacology at the University of Buffalo, and she graduated from Mount Holyoke College in 1967 with a degree in chemistry. She obtained her M.D. from the University of Vermont in 1974. She is in private practice in general internal medicine in Enfield, Hartford Co., Conn., specializing in geriatrics.

Robert is chief of the infectious diseases section of the department of medicine of St. Francis Hospital in Hartford, Hartford Co., Conn.

- 205 iii **ROBIN ELIZABETH [“BETSY”]⁸ RIGGS**, born 25 May 1947, Connecticut, married 12 Aug. 1972^[567] **KLAUS SAGURNA**, and had two children: (1) Barbara Elizabeth¹³ Sagurna, born 17 Dec. 1974; and (2) Christoph Andreas¹³ Sagurna, born 24 Apr. 1977.^[568]

Betsy also graduated from the Bishop Strachan School in Toronto [see sister Wendy above], and she graduated from Mount Holyoke College in 1969 with a degree in German. She then got a masters degree in German at the University of Michigan. Daughter, Barbara, has a masters degree in sociology. The family lives in Munich, Germany.

157. RICHARD [“DICK”] MORRISON⁷ RIGGS (₁₂₀*Robert Jennings⁶, Charles Wilson⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 24 Oct. 1920, Tulsa, Tulsa Co., Ok.,^[569] and died 19 August 2007.^[570] He married 12 July 1947, Hinsdale [Chicago suburb], DuPage Co., Ill.,^[571] **KATHERINE**

566. Email from Wendy⁸ (Riggs) Lyons, 31 May 2004.

567. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 506.

568. Rice, *Descendants of Sarah Hinsdale Dwight*, 506.

569. Phone conversation with Richard⁷ and Katherine Riggs, 10 Nov. 2004.

570. Email from Katherine Riggs, 18 Aug. 2007.

571. Phone conversation with Richard⁷ and Katherine Riggs, 10 Nov. 2004.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

GRACE, who was born 20 Jan. 1925, Oak Park, Cook Co., Ill.^[572] They live in San Antonio, Bexar Co., Tex.

Dick graduated from Dartmouth College, 1942. Served US Navy 1942–1946. Flew mostly south Atlantic submarine patrol and participated in three submarine kills. Received six medals and commendations. Spent 1945 as personal transport pilot for Admiral Jonas Ingram, Commander in Chief, Atlantic fleet.

Earned MA degree in geology from Columbia University in 1947 and same year married Katherine Grace in Hinsdale, Illinois, and joined Standard Oil of Indiana (now Amoco) as exploration geologist in Oklahoma City. Became geologist for a small private company in 1951 and in 1964 exploration manager for Ashland Oil.

Moved from Oklahoma City to San Antonio, Texas, in 1972 as vice-president of Tesoro Petroleum Co. to organize and manage an exploration department. 1978 joined another small private oil company as exploration geologist. Retired in 1982 and joined Abraxas Petroleum on their board of directors. Still office with and serve their board in San Antonio.^[573]

Richard Morrison Riggs contributed to my Riggs/Rigg DNA Study Group. His genetic signature matched the Edwardian Modal Signature on 65 of 67 markers, meaning that his descent from immigrant Edward Riggs, to Roxbury, Mass., in 1633 is probable.

Children:^[574]

- 206 i **JOHN ROBERT**⁸ **RIGGS**, born 17 June 1948, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., Oklahoma, died 5 Aug. 1996, Fort Lauderdale, Broward Co., Florida, married 25 Aug. 1973, Winnetka, Cook Co., Illinois, **BARBARA JOSEPHINE KANE**, and had two children: (1) John Thomas¹³ Riggs, born 17 May 1977, Wilmette, Cook Co., Illinois; and (2) Heather Morrison¹³ Riggs, born 22 Feb. 1982, Winnetka, Cook Co., Illinois.
- 207 ii **ELIZABETH [“BETSY”] GRACE**⁸ **RIGGS**, born 27 Jan. 1950, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., Oklahoma, married 7 Oct. 2000,

572. Phone conversation with Richard⁷ and Katherine Riggs, 10 Nov. 2004.

573. Email from Richard⁷ Riggs, 18 Jan. 2005.

574. Phone conversation by author with Richard⁷ and Katherine (Grace) Riggs, 10 Nov. 2004; email from Richard⁷ Riggs, 18 Jan. 2005; descendants chart courtesy of Betsy⁸ (Riggs) Fermano.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Marblehead, Essex Co., Massachusetts, **PAUL FERMANO**. Betsy was development director of the Computer History Museum when it was in Boston.

208 iii **RICHARD MORRISON⁸ RIGGS JR.**, born 14 Mar. 1958, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., Oklahoma.

158. ROBERT [“BOB”] JENNINGS⁷ RIGGS JR. (₁₂₀*Robert Jennings⁶, Charles Wilson⁵, Elias⁴, Elias³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 13 May 1922, Tulsa, Tulsa Co., Ok., and died 17 Mar. 2005, Tulsa.^[575] He married 26 Mar. 1949, Tulsa, **MARILYN MALONEY**, who was born 14 June 1924, Lawrence, Douglas Co., Kans., daughter of Owen Wayne and Blanche (Simons) Maloney,^[576] and who died 23 Oct. 2009, Tulsa.^[577]

An obituary for Bob in the *Tulsa World* gives many details about this accomplished man:

Robert J. Riggs, Jr., prominent civic leader, businessman and loyal Tulsa booster, died March 17, 2005, from complications following a heart attack. He was 82. Known for his intellect, integrity, warmth, good humor and quick wit, Bob leaves behind an adoring, devoted family and an army of friends and admirers. Among his many laudable achievements are three terms as President of the Tulsa School Board 1965–1973, five terms as President of Tulsa’s Park Board 1974–1986, and seven terms as Chairman of the Board of Trustees of Gilcrease Museum. During his tenure on the School Board, Tulsa’s Magnet School program was developed and implemented—a unique approach to integration which has served as a model for school systems around the country. Other community activities include sitting on the River Parks Authority Board of Trustees and serving two terms as President of the Community Service Council of Greater Tulsa, as well as heading up numerous fundraising drives for a variety of worthy local charities and institutions. Bob was born in Tulsa in 1922 and attended Central High School. He graduated from Dartmouth College and obtained a Master’s degree from Columbia

575. Email from daughter, Eileen⁸ (Riggs) deCastro, 7 Apr. 2005; email from brother, Richard Morrison⁷ Riggs, 14 May 2005.

576. Phone conversation with Marilyn (Maloney) Riggs, 7 Apr. 2004, for all preceding details in this paragraph, unless otherwise indicated.

577. Obit., Marilyn Maloney Riggs, *Tulsa World*, Tulsa, Ok., 25 Oct. 2009.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

University. A WWII veteran Bob served in the Pacific as commanding officer of a U.S. Naval vessel from 1943 to 1946. In 1949 he married Marilyn Maloney and began a lifelong involvement with oil and gas exploration and production. He worked for Exxon, Oklahoma Log Exchange and Data, Inc. before starting his own geophysical survey company in 1969, Regional Surveys, Inc. From 1974 on, he worked as an independent oil and gas producer and investor with most of his activity centered in Oklahoma, Texas and Kansas. Survivors include his wife, Marilyn; daughters, Debora Grillot and her husband, Tom of Tulsa, Eileen deCastro and her husband, Edson of Boston and Nancy Riggs of Oklahoma City; brother, Richard M. Riggs and wife, Kathryn; grandchildren, David and Thomas deCastro; and many extended family members.^[578]

Family member interviews have tightened some of the information in the obituary: Bob served as a lieutenant in the U.S. Navy in World War II. He graduated from Dartmouth in 1944, and then earned an M.B.A. from Columbia. After marriage, Bob and Marilyn moved to Oklahoma City where he became personnel manager of Carter Oil Co., a subsidiary of what is now Exxon. After five years he started an oil logging library business, in Oklahoma City. In 1959 they returned to Tulsa, where Bob became a geophysicist with Century Geophysical Company. When Century was sold to another company, its former president with Bob and others became independent oil operators and formed Regional Surveys, a marketer of seismic data, in Tulsa^[579]

Marilyn's grandfather [Owen's father] invented, in about 1909, the steel-bolted oil tank, a tank that could be constructed in the field to customized size. He later became the president of Maloney Tank Co. of Tulsa^[580]

578. Obit., Robert J. Riggs Jr., *Tulsa World*, Tulsa Co., Oklahoma, Sunday, 20 Mar. 2005, text written by Debora⁸ (Riggs) Grillot, photocopy of article courtesy Eileen⁸ (Riggs) deCastro, 7 Apr. 2005.

579. Phone conversation with Marilyn (Maloney) Riggs, 7 Apr. 2004; email from Richard⁷ Riggs, 18 Jan. 2005.

580. Phone conversation with Marilyn (Maloney) Riggs, 7 Apr. 2004.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

There is a park in Tulsa named for him, Robert J. Riggs Jr. Park, 9207 E. 101 St.^[581] He was president of the board of directors of the Community Service Council of Greater Tulsa, 1970–1971.^[582]

Marilyn ran a business specializing in liquidation of estates.^[583]

Marilyn's obituary in the *Tulsa World*:

RIGGS—Marilyn Maloney . . . born June 14, 1924 in Lawrence, KS. Marilyn was an entrepreneur and successful business owner, civic leader, mentor to many, mother to 3, adventuress, musician, world traveler and beloved wife. She died October 23, 2009, surrounded by her 3 girls, from flu complications. Marilyn touched the lives of thousands of people through her estate sale business, educational philanthropic efforts, support of the local arts community, and her singular ability to make friends wherever she went. A graduate of the University of Kansas, she married Robert J. Riggs, Jr. in 1949 and moved to Tulsa in 1959. . . . The last 40 years of Marilyn's life were spent building a widely respected personal property appraisal and estate sale business, traveling to more than 100 countries while serving as a role model, confident, loving wife, mother and friend. She is survived by: daughters, Debora Riggs Grillot (Tom) of Tulsa, Eileen Riggs deCastro (Edson) of Boston, and Nancy Riggs of Oklahoma City; sister, Eileen Maloney Olander of Phoenix; grandchildren, David and Thomas deCastro; nieces, nephews and other extended family members throughout the country, and an armada of admirers all around the world.^[584]

Children:^[585]

209 i **DEBORA LOUISE⁸ RIGGS**, born 11 Dec. 1952, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., Oklahoma, married **TOM GRILLOT**, and had no children.

581. *Robert J. Riggs Jr. Park*, <www.tulsawalk.com/parks-places/tulsaparks-riggs.html> (accessed 5 Apr. 2004); obituary, "Ex-school board chief Robert Riggs dies," *Tulsa World*, Tulsa Co., Oklahoma, 17 Mar. 2005, photocopy of article courtesy Eileen⁸ (Riggs) deCastro, 7 Apr. 2005.

582. *Community Service Council of Greater Tulsa*, <www.csctulsa.org/leadership.htm>, (accessed 5 Apr. 2004); obituary, *Tulsa World*, Tulsa Co., Oklahoma, Saturday, 19 Mar. 2005, written by a staff reporter.

583. Phone conversation with Marilyn (Maloney) Riggs, 7 Apr. 2004.

584. Obit., Marilyn Maloney Riggs, *Tulsa World*, Tulsa, Ok., 25 Oct. 2009.

585. Phone conversation with Marilyn (Maloney) Riggs, 7 Apr. 2004.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- 210 ii **EILEEN⁸ RIGGS**, born 9 June 1955, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., Oklahoma, married **EDSON [“ED”] DECASTRO**, and adopted two children who are half-brothers: (1) David Ramos^{9*} deCastro, born about 1981; and (2) Thomas Enrique Rios^{9*} deCastro, born about 1983. This is Ed’s second marriage.

Ed deCastro was the founding CEO of Data General Corp. The tribulations endured by him and the other entrepreneurs of this minicomputer company during its startup are described in memorable detail in the 1981 book, *The Soul of a New Machine*, by Tracy Kidder, which won the Pulitzer Prize and the American Book Award.^[586]

- 211 iii **NANCY⁸ RIGGS**, born 29 Jan. 1957, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., Oklahoma.

166. NELLIE⁷ RIGGS (₁₂₇*Jetur Rodgers⁶, Robert M.⁵, Silas A.⁴, Silas³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 10 May 1918, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa. (her obit.), died 30 July 2016, and was buried in Keltz Cemetery, Ligonier Township, Westmoreland Co., Pa.^[587] She married **GEORGE G. MCQUILLIS**, who was born 8 Aug. 1913 (gravestone), died 5 Apr. 1990, and was buried with his wife.

An obituary for Nellie:

Nellie Riggs McQuillis, 98, of Ligonier, passed away Saturday, July 30, 2016, in the Bethlen Home. She was born May 10, 1918, in Ligonier Township, a daughter of the late Jetur R. and May Scott Riggs. Nellie graduated from Indiana University of Pennsylvania with a Bachelor’s and Master’s degree. She began teaching in 1936 at the age of 17 at the Fairview school and various other one room school houses in the district as well as Cook, Marker and Ramsey elementary buildings before retiring in 1978. Throughout her career, she taught more than 1,000 students. She was a lifelong member of St. John’ United Church of Christ, Darlington, where she was an organist, and served as the Sunday school superintendent, a member of the consistory and of the Ladies Guild. She was also a

586. Kidder, *Soul of a New Machine*.

587. *Find a Grave*, no. 25919730, gravestone photograph, by J. Nicholson, Keltz Cem., Darlington, Westmoreland Co., Pa., “McQuillis | George G. | Aug. 8, 1913 | Apr. 5, 1990 | M/Sgt. U.S. Army W.W.II || Nellie R. | May 10, 1918 | [empty at time of photograph].”

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

former member of the Ligonier BPW. She enjoyed gardening, painting and poetry and taught herself how to paint, write and play the piano and organ. She also wrote and published four books. In addition to her parents, she was preceded in death by her husband, George G. McQuillis, in 1990; and four sisters, Lillian Riggs, Shirley Riggs, Doris Rose and Audrey Fulcomer. She is survived by two daughters, Shirley G. Iscrupe and her husband, William L., of Ligonier, Aimee Manning and her husband, Kerry, of Ligonier; and a son, Rodger McQuillis and his wife, Jacqueline, of Ligonier; three grandchildren, Jennifer Appleby (Mike Sterrett), Morgan (Fran) Deible and Terrence (Leah) McQuillis; two step-grandsons, Mark and Dillon McKelvey; and four great-grandchildren, Oktober Appleby, Alexander and Maggie Deible and Estella McQuillis; and a number of nieces and nephews. . . .

A funeral service will be held at 11 a.m. Wednesday in the funeral home with the Rev. Cindy Parker officiating.

Private interment will follow in the Keltz Cemetery, Ligonier Township . . .^[588]

Children:

- 212 i **SHIRLEY G.⁸ MCQUILLIS**, married **WILLIAM L. ISCRUPE**.
- 213 ii **AIMEE⁸ MCQUILLIS**, married **KERRY MANNING**.
- 214 iii **RODGER⁸ MCQUILLIS**, married **JACQUELINE —**, and had one child:
(1) **Terrence⁹ McQuillis**, married **Leah —**, and had at least one child: (i) **Estella¹⁰ McQuillis**.

167. AUDREY GALE⁷ RIGGS (₁₂₇*Jetur Rodgers⁶, Robert M.⁵, Silas A.⁴, Silas³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 30 July 1920, Pennsylvania, died 21 Nov. 2009,^[589] and was buried in Ligonier Valley Cem., Ligonier, Westmoreland Co., Pa.^[590] She married 17 May 1946, Ligonier Twp., West-

588. *Find a Grave*, no. 167644088, obit. transcribed from *Greenburg Tribune Review*, 1 Aug. and 2 Aug. 2016.

589. *U.S. Social Security Death Index, 1935–2014*, Audrey R. Fulcomer, SSN 206–03–8801, born 30 July 1920, died 21 Nov. 2009, last residence 16001, Butler, Butler Co., Pa., issued before 1951, Pa.

590. *Find a Grave*, no. 66050793, gravestone photograph, by Rob and Debi Felten, Ligonier Valley Cem., Ligonier, Westmoreland Co., Pa., “Fulcomer | Samuel G. | 1913–2005 | US Navy WW II || Audrey R. | 1920–2009 | Riggs.”

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

moreland Co., Pa.,^[591] **SAMUEL GEORGE FULCOMER**, who was born 4 Nov. 1913, Fairfield Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa.,^[592] son of Mosheim Beaver and May Elizabeth (Robinson) Fulcomer,^[593] and died 26 Jan. 2005, and was buried with his wife.

Known children:

- 215 i **SAMUEL G.**⁸ **FULCOMER**. *Samuel is a correspondent on this family*. He is currently (2021) with the Center for Computation and Visualization, Brown University, Providence, R.I., working on advanced Virtual Reality. A mutual colleague, Andries van Dam, also at Brown, put us in touch. Andries also knows another Riggs relative in these pages, Eileen (Riggs) de Castro. (Coincidentally, I am advising a VR startup company, Baobab Studios, in Silicon Valley.)
- 216 ii **MAY NELLIE**⁸ **FULCOMER**, married near (license application announced) 6 Aug. 1964, Somerset Co., Pa.,^[594] **CLYDE ALLEN TANTLINGER**. *May is a correspondent on this family*.

171. SIDNEY WARREN⁷ **RIGGS** (₁₃₃*Eugene R.*⁶, *Robert M.*⁵, *Silas A.*⁴, *Silas*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 21 Aug. 1925, Darlington, Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa.,^[595] died 10 Sept. 2006, Flagstaff, Coconino Co.,

591. Marriage announcement, "Riggs-Fulcomer Marriage Announced," *The Ligonier Echo*, Ligonier, Pa., 24 May 1946, Fri., p. 2, col. 2, online at <www.newspapers.com/image/346678881/>, accessed 21 Apr. 2021.

592. Pa., U.S., *Veteran Compensation Application Files, WWII, 1950-1966*, image 46 of 3641 online, Samuel George Fulcomer, of Ligonier, Westmoreland Co., Pa., born 4 Nov. 1913, Fairfield Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., served 7 Dec. 1941 to 2 Mar. 1946, entered service 25 Mar. 1941, Pittsburgh, Pa., separated from service 14 Mar. 1947, U.S. Naval Training Station, Newport, R.I.

593. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Samuel G. Fulcomer, male, born 4 Nov. 1913, Fairfield Twp., Pa., died 26 Jan. 2005, father Mosheim Beaver Fulcomer, mother May Elizabeth Robinson, SSN 178-12-6277.

594. Marriage license application announcement, "Seek Licenses to Marry in County," *The Republic*, Meyersdale, Somerset Co., Pa., 6 Aug. 1964, Thurs., p. 3, col. 2, online at <www.newspapers.com/clip/76272692/marriage-of-tantlinger-fulcomer/>, accessed 22 Apr. 2021: "Marriage license applications filed in the office of H. Andrew Horchner, Clerk of Orphans' Court, July 27 through Aug. 1: . . . Clyde Allen Tantlinger, Bolivar and May Nellie Fulcomer, Ligonier."

595. *U.S. Evangelical Lutheran Church in America, Swedish American Church Records, 1800-1947*, Bethany Lutheran Church, Warren, Ore., p. 43, image 131 of 146 online, children of Eugene Riggs and Mrs. Esther Riggs: "Sidney Warren [born] Aug. 21, '25 [baptized] Yes [where] Ligonier, Pa.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Ariz., and was buried (obit.) in the Zion-Hoffman Evangelical Lutheran Church cemetery, Boswell, Somerset Co., Pa.^[596] He married (1) 26 Mar. 1948, “Hoffman’s X Rhoades,” presumably Somerset Co. (where licensed 25 Mar. 1948), Pa.,^[597] **ALBERTA MAE ZELTNER**, who was born 2 June 1920 (gravestone), Unity Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., daughter of John D. and Mary E. (Kline) Zeltner, and who died 10 Oct. 2003, and was buried with her husband. He married (2) (obit.) **ELSIE [ALISON] KENDALL**.

An obituary for Sidney:

Sidney W. Riggs, 81, of Riggs Road, Lincoln Township, Somerset County, died unexpectedly on Sunday, Sept. 10, 2006, while vacationing in Flagstaff, Ariz. Born Aug. 31 [sic], 1925, in Ligonier, he was the son of the late Eugene R. and Esther H. (Johnson) Riggs and also was preceded in death by his first wife of 55 years, the former Alberta Mae Zeltner, on Oct. 10, 2003; his great-granddaughter, Alberta Jane Riggs; brother, Dr. Robert E. Riggs; and sister Evelyn Uhl. He is survived by his wife, Elsie (Allison) Kendall-Riggs; sons, S. William (Mary Ann Hauger) and C. Daniel (Janet Marie Yingling), both of Lincoln Township; grandchildren, Daniel Jeffrey, Aaron Joseph, Ryan Eugene, Michael David and Julie Christine Riggs and Emily Jean Kornis; great-grandchildren, Abigail,

[confirmed] [empty] [married] [empty] [received] [empty] [arrived from] Ligonier, Pa. [when] Oct. 1934 [removed] to Ligonier, Pa., 1935”; *U.S. WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940–1947*, image 167 of 1994 online, Sidney Warren Riggs, 20, of Ligonier, Westmoreland Co., Pa., born 21 Aug. 1925, Darlington, Pa., nearest relative Eugene R. Riggs, of Ligonier, Pa., reg. 19 Feb. 1946, Ligonier.

596. *Find a Grave*, no. 113944034, gravestone photograph, by Linda Marker, Hoffman Zion Evangelical Lutheran Cem., Jenners, Somerset Co., Pa., “Riggs | Sidney W. | Aug. 21, 1925 | Sept. 10, 2006 | US Navy WW II || [married] Mar. 26, 1948 || Alberta M. | June 2, 1920 | Oct. 10, 2003 | Zeltner.”

597. *Pa. U.S., Marriages, 1852–1968*, Somerset Co., Pa., 1946–1948, image 312 of 541 online, no. 10232, Sidney Warren Riggs, 22, farmer, born Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., to Alberta Mae Zeltner, 27, teacher, born Unity Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., licensed 25 Mar. 1948, Somerset Co., Pa., married 26 Mar. 1948, at “Hoffman’s X Rhoades,” by John D. Foerster MG, groom: resident of Friedens, Pa., no previous marriages, father Eugene R. Riggs, mother Esther Johnson, both of Friedens, both born Ligonier Twp., Westmoreland Co., Pa., bride: resident of Latrobe, Pa., once previously married, divorced 6 Jan. 1941, Westmoreland Co., Pa. [with note “Nov^r Term 1946” suggesting it became final then], father John D. Zeltner, mother Mary E. Kline, both of Latrobe, Pa., father born Unity Twp., Westmoreland Co., mother born Somerset Co., Pa., FHL 558957.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Cole, Anna, Delaney, Frances, Madalyn, Isaac, Clara, Nolan, Natalie and Alexis; and sisters, Laura Reed, of Ligonier, Nancy Hay and Mary Jo (Robert) Hall, both of Lincoln Township; also numerous nieces, nephews, in-laws and friends. He was a Navy veteran of World War II and a member of Zion-Hoffman Evangelical Lutheran Church, where he served in numerous capacities. He also was a member of the Meyersdale Lodge 554 F&AM, Susquehanna Country Club, Golf Club of Somerset, Great Cove Golf Club, Fortune Hills Golf Club, Pennsylvania and American Angus associations, Somerset County Beef Producers and the Pennsylvania and National Cattlemens Association. He was a longtime supporter of the Boy Scouts of America, where he was named "Man of the Year" in 2005. He also was a strong supporter of the American Cancer Society. He was founder and CEO of Riggs Industries, but his true passion was ErReR Hill Farms. . . . Viewing also from 10 until time of service at 11 a.m. Saturday in the Zion-Hoffman Church, with the Rev. Kathleen A. Kuehl officiating. Interment in the church cemetery. Grave-side military rites will be accorded by the Somerset County Honor Guard. . . .^[598]

Children:

- 217 i **SIDNEY WILLIAM⁸ RIGGS**, married 20 Aug. 1972, Jennerstown, Somerset Co., Pa.,^[599] **MARY ANN HAUGER**, daughter of Richard E. and Luella (Woodrow) Hauger.^[600]
- 218 ii **C. DANIEL⁸ RIGGS**, married (father's obit.) **JANET MARIE YINGLING**.

598. Obit., *Greensburg Tribune Review*, Greensburg, Pa., 14 Sept. 2006, online at <www.legacy.com/obituaries/triblive-tribune-review/obituary.aspx?n=sidney-w-riggs&pid=18218-6061>, accessed 12 May 2021, item courtesy of Samuel⁸ Fulcomer.

599. U.S., *Newspapers.com Marriage Index, 1800s-1999*, Sidney William Riggs married 20 Aug. 1972, Jennerstown, Pa., to Mary Ann Hauger. However, the newspaper item, "Green Gables' garden Scene For Hauger-Riggs Vows," was not available for my own perusal.

600. Obit., "Hauger," *The Daily American*, Somerset, Pa., 21 July 2014, Mon., p. 2, col. 2, online at <www.newspapers.com/clip/77633856/obituary-for-richard-e-hauger/>, accessed 13 May 2021, "Richard E. Hauger, 92, of Somerset, died Sunday, July 20, 2014 . . . preceded in death by wife, Luella (Woodrow) Hauger . . . Survived by children: . . . Mary Ann, married to S. William Riggs, Friedens . . ."

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

177. JERRE SALMON⁷ RIGGS (¹³⁹*Joseph Potter*⁶, *Jetur Rose*⁵, *Albert Rose*⁴, *Silas*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 18 July 1912, Milton, Morris Co., N.J., baptized 26 Oct. 1925, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, Passaic Co., N.J.,^[601] died 30 Dec. 2006,^[602] Oak Ridge, and was buried in First Presbyterian Church Cem., Succasunna, Morris Co., N.J. He married **HERBERTHA SALMON**, who was born 25 Jan. 1909 (obituary), daughter of Herbert King and Bertha (Smith) Salmon, and died 12 Dec. 2007, Milton, and was buried with her husband.

In 1940 Jerre S. Riggs, 27, a road construction fireman born in New Jersey, resided in Stanhope, Sussex Co., N.J., with his wife, Herbertha S., 31, born in New Jersey, and with his daughter, Marilyn S., 2. And son, Jerre S., 9/12, both born in New Jersey. Jerre (Sr.) had resided in rural Morris Co., N.J., in 1935, and Herbertha had resided in the same place (Stanhope) in 1935.^[603]

An obituary for Jerre:

Oak Ridge—Jerre S. Riggs of Oak Ridge died on Saturday, Dec. 30, 2006, at home. He was 94.

Born on July 18, 1912, in Milton, he was the son of the late Dr. Joseph and Irene Terwilliger Riggs. He was a graduate of Blair Academy and served as a trustee at Blair for more than 40 years.

He was part-owner of Salmon Bros. Inc., a road building firm, in Netcong, for 43 years.

He was a member of the Sparta Presbyterian Church, an avid bird watcher, and a hunter. He was a longtime member of the Netcong-Stanhope Rotary Club, the Ruffed Grouse Society, The Honorable Order of Brush Worn Partridge Hunters, and the N.J. Society of the Founders and Patriots of America.

Mr. Riggs was a part-owner of Bowling Green golf Club with his brother, Albert Riggs, and his brother's in-laws, June and George Salmon.

601. *U.S. Presbyterian Church Records, 1701–1970*, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, N.J., 1818–1950, baptisms, 79, image 351 of 386 online, “Jerre Salmon Riggs [parents] (Joseph and Irene Riggs. [born] July 18–1912 [baptized] October 26–1925.”

602. *Find a Grave*, no. 114742570, gravestone photograph, by Ken Doty Brown, First Presbyterian Church Cem., Succasunna, Morris Co., N.J., “Jerre S. Riggs | 1912 – 12-30-2006 | his wife | Herbertha Salmon | 1909 – 12-12-2007.”

603. U.S. census, 1940, Stanhope, Sussex Co., N.J., ED 190-29, r. 2384, p. 326, sh. 13, dw. 286.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Mr. Riggs was preceded in death by his daughter, Marilyn Riggs Meshach of Stanhope, and a son, Rodney Riggs of Alberton, Mont.

He is survived by his wife of 70 years, Herbertha "Sis" Riggs; a daughter, Martha "Molly" Riggs of Newton; and three sons, Joel Riggs of Milton, Jetur Riggs of Netcong and J. Riggs of Blirstown. He is also survived by 11 grandchildren, five great grandchildren and two great-great grandchildren. . . .^[604]

An obituary for Herbertha:

Jefferson Twp.—Herbertha "Sis" Salmon Riggs, of Oak Ridge, passed away on Wednesday, Dec. 12, 2007, at her home in Milton, N.J. She was 98.

She was born on Jan. 25, 1909.

She was the daughter of the late Herbert King Salmon and Bertha Smith Salmon.

Known as "Sis" (her siblings could not pronounce Herbertha), she graduated from Netcong High School and attended Smith College and National Park Seminary in Washington, D.C.

Sis was a member of the Sparta Presbyterian church and a lifetime member of the Chinkchewunsk chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution.

She was a homemaker, bridge player, top drawer cook and enjoyed golf into her nineties.

She was predeceased by her daughter, Marilyn R. Meshach in 1969, by her son, Rodney K. Riggs in 1979, and by her husband, Jerre S. Riggs, in 2006.

She is survived by four children, Martha "Molly" Riggs of Newton, N.J., Joel V. Riggs and his wife, Jeanne of Milton, N.J. Jetur R. Riggs and his wife, Adrienne of Netcong, N.J., and "J" Riggs and his wife, Bobby of Blirstown, N.J.; a sister, Pat Henderson of Vermont; and a brother, Richard Salmon of Pittsboro, N.C. She is also survived by 11 grandchildren and five great-grandchildren. . . .^[605]

604. Obit., "Jerre S. Riggs 94, road building firm owner," *Daily Record*, Morristown, N.J., 1 Jan. 2007, Mon., p. 11, col. 1, online at <www.newspapers.com/image/256795608>, accessed 18 Jan. 2021.

605. Obit., "Herbertha 'Sis' Salmon Riggs 98, top drawer cook, DAR," *Daily Record*, Morristown, N.J., 14 Dec. 2007, Fri., p. 24, col. 3, online at <www.newspapers.com/image/256878460>, accessed 18 Jan. 2021.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

Children:

- 219 i **MARILYN S.⁸ RIGGS**, born 17 June 1937 (gravestone), New Jersey, died 29 Oct. 1969, buried Mt. Olive Union Cem., Flanders, Morris Co., N.J.,^[606] married Apr. 1961, Delaware Twp., Hunterdon Co., N.J.,^[607] **ERNEST E. MESHACH**, born 10 Oct. 1938 (gravestone).
- 220 ii **JERRE S.⁸ RIGGS JR.**, born 1 July 1939,^[608] New Jersey, married **BOBBY —**.
- 221 iii **MARTHA ANN⁸ RIGGS**, born 25 July 1941.^[609]
- 222 iv **JETUR R. RIGGS**, born 3 Apr. 1943,^[610] married **ADRIANE —**.
- + 223 v **JOEL V.⁸ RIGGS**, born 18 Jan. 1947, married **JEANNE M. SEALS**, and had one child. *This is the Jerre Seals Riggs line.*
- 224 vi **RODNEY KING⁸ RIGGS**, born 20 Jan. 1950, New Jersey, died 22 June 1979, Missoula, Missoula Co., Mont.,^[611] cremated 25 June 1979, Sunset Memorial Gardens Crematory, Missoula, married Jan. 1972, Mt. Olive Twp., Morris Co., N.J.,^[612] **LINDA J. ROMANO**.

179. NANCY STANBSBORROUGH [STANBOROUGH]⁷ RIGGS (₁₃₉Joseph Potter⁶, Jetur Rose⁵, Albert Rose⁴, Silas³, Preserve², Zebulon¹) was born 24 Apr. 1916, Milton, Morris Co., N.J.,^[613] baptized 26 Oct. 1925, New-

606. *Find a Grave*, no. 93580299, gravestone photograph, by Michael Holmes, Mt. Olive Union Cem., Flanders, Morris Co., N.J., "Meshach | Marilyn Riggs | June 17, 1937 | Oct. 29, 1969 | | wife | of | | Ernest E. Meshach | Oct. 10, 1938 | [empty]."

607. *N.J., U.S., Marriage Index, 1901–2016*, Marilyn S. Riggs, to Ernest E. Meshach, Apr. 1961, Delaware Twp., Hunterdon Co., N.J., cert. 8623.

608. *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950–1993, Vol. 1*, Jerre S. Riggs Jr., born 1 July 1939, resided 1983 and 1993 in Blairstown, N.J.

609. *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950–1993, Vol. 2*, Martha Ann Riggs, born 25 July 1941, resided in Oak Ridge, N.J.

610. *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950–1993, Vol. 1*, Jetur R. Riggs, born 3 Apr. 1943, resided 1991 in Stanhope, N.J.

611. *Mont., U.S., State Deaths, 1907–2016*, death certificate 79 2962, image 465 of 506 online, Rodney King Riggs, died 22 June 1979, St. Patrick Hospital, Missoula, Missoula Co., Mont., age 29, resident of Alberton, Mineral Co., Mont., male, white, wood cutter (building log cabins), born 20 Jan. 1950, N.J., father Jerre Riggs, mother Herbertha Salmon, surviving spouse Linda Romano, informant Linda Riggs, of same residence, cremated 25 June 1979, Sunset Memorial Gardens Crematory, Missoula, Mont., massive head injury due to a traffic accident.

612. *N.J., U.S., Marriage Index, 1901–2016*, Rodney K. Riggs, to Linda J. Romano, Jan. 1972, Mt. Olive Twp., Morris Co., N.J., cert. 2513.

613. *U.S. Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936–2007*, Nancy "Stanburrough" Riggs aka

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

foundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, Passaic Co., N.J.,^[614] died Aug. 1991, and was buried in Mt. Olive Union Cem., Flanders, Morris Co., N.J.^[615] She married 16 Apr. 1944^[616] **GEORGE SALMON**, who was born 1912 (gravestone), died 1981, and was buried with his wife.

Children:^[617]

- 225 i **GEORGE ANDREW⁸ SALMON**, born 9 Aug. 1946. Unmarried.
- + 226 ii **BRUCE WHEELER⁸ SALMON**, born 22 Nov. 1948, married **DANA E. GERLITZ**, and had two children.
- + 227 iii **CAROL RIGGS⁸ SALMON**, born 21 Sept. 1950, married **MICHAEL DAVID EMPSON**, and had two children.

Nancy Riggs Salmon, female, white, born 24 Apr. 1916, Milton, N.J., died Aug. 1991, father Joseph P. Riggs, mother Irene W. Terwilliger, SSN 078-09-7019.

614. *U.S. Presbyterian Church Records, 1701-1970*, Newfoundland Presbyterian Church, Oak Ridge, N.J., 1818-1950, baptisms, 79, image 351 of 386 online, "Nancy Stansborough Riggs [parents] (Joseph and Irene Riggs. [born] Apr. 24-1916 [baptized] October 26-1925."

615. *Find a Grave*, no. 93578518, gravestone photograph, by Michael Holmes, Mt. Olive Union Cem., Flanders, Morris Co., N.J., "Salmon | George | 1912-1981 || Nancy | 1916-1991."

616. Handwritten notes, sent 15 Jan. 2021, by Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon, with a copy of *My Memories*, by A. R. Riggs.: "I am the middle child of Nancy Stanborough Riggs, born April 25 [sic], 1916. She married George Salmon on April 16, 1944."

617. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

EIGHTH GENERATION

223. **JOEL V.⁸ RIGGS** (₁₇₇*Jerre Salmon⁷, Joseph Potter⁶, Jetur Rose⁵, Albert Rose⁴, Silas³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 18 Jan. 1947.^[618] He married Apr. 1974, Stanhope, Sussex Co., N.J.,^[619] **JEANNE M. SEALS**,^[620] who was born 1 Sept. 1948,^[621] daughter of Clifford Voorhees and Helen Louise (McConnell) Seals.^[622]

Child:

+ 228 i **JERRE SEALS⁹ RIGGS**, born 6 Dec. 1979, married **CHRISTINA DEENEY**, and had one child.

226. **BRUCE WHEELER⁸ SALMON** (₁₇₉*Nancy Stanborough⁷, Joseph Potter⁶, Jetur Rose⁵, Albert Rose⁴, Silas³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 22 Nov. 1948.^[623] He married 8 July 1972, Pequannock Twp., Morris Co., N.J.,^[624] **DANA E. GERLITZ**.

Children:^[625]

618. Email from Jerre Seals⁹ Riggs, 19 Jan. 2021, "Joel V. Riggs was definitely born Jan 18, 1947;" U.S. *Public Records, 1970–2009*, Joel V. Riggs, born 18 Jan. 1947, various dates and addresses in Oak Ridge and Milton, N.J.

619. N.J., U.S., *Marriage Index, 1901–2016*, Jeanne M. Seals to Joel V. Riggs, married Apr. 1974, Stanhope, Sussex Co., N.J., cert. 12903.

620. Email from Jerre Seals⁹ Riggs, 19 Jan. 2021, "The 'S' in my middle name stands for 'Seals' which is my mother's maiden name."

621. U.S. *Public Records, 1970–2009*, Jeanne M. Riggs aka Jeanne S. Riggs aka Jeanne V. Riggs, born 1 Sept. 1948, various dates in Oak Ridge, N.J.

622. Obit., "Clifford V. Seals," *Daily Record*, Morristown, N.J., 8 Mar. 1990, Thurs., p. 42, col. 2, "His wife, Helen, died in 1979. | He is survived by . . . two daughters, . . .and Jenne [sic] Riggs of Milton . . .," online at <www.newspapers.com/clip/68031626>, accessed 19 Jan. 2021; U.S. *WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940–1947*, Clifford Voorhees Seals, 32, born 29 Aug. 1908, Highbridge, N.J., wife Mrs. Helen Louise Seals, of Stanhope, Morris Co., N.J.; N.J., U.S., *United Methodist Church Records, 1800–1970*, Flanders Methodist Church, Flanders, Morris Co., image 312 of 1563 online, "9 [names] Man Clifford Vorhees [sic] Seals | Woman Helen Louise M'Connell [residences] Budd Lake | Budd Lake [date] April 7, 1939."

623. Handwritten notes, sent 15 Jan. 2021, by Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: "Bruce Wheeler Salmon, Born Nov 22, 1948 | Dana E. Gerlitz married July 18, 1972."

624. N.J., U.S., *Marriage Index, 1901–2016*, Dana E. Gerlitz to Bruce W. Salmon, married July 1972, Pequannock Twp., Morris Co., N.J., cert. 30506.

625. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- + 229 i **BRAD DANIEL⁹ SALMON**, born 24 Mar. 1980, married **KIM HARVEY**, and had two children.
- + 230 ii **GRANT GEORGE⁹ SALMON**, born 29 Jan. 1983, married **MICHELLE LUCIANO**, and had three children.

227. CAROL RIGGS⁸ SALMON (¹⁷⁹*Nancy Stanborough⁷, Joseph Potter⁶, Jettur Rose⁵, Albert Rose⁴, Silas³, Preserve², Zebulon¹*) was born 21 Sept. 1950.^[626] He married 1971 **MICHAEL DAVID EMPSON**.

Children:^[627]

- + 231 i **SARAH⁹ EMPSON**, born 20 Mar. 1981, married **BRYAN QUILICI**, and had one child.
- + 232 ii **KATE⁹ EMPSON**, born 7 Jan. 1984, married **STEVE FORISHA**, and had two children.

626. Handwritten notes, sent 15 Jan. 2021, by Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: "Carol Riggs Salmon B Sept 21, 1950 | Michael David Empson M 1971."

627. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon.

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

NINTH GENERATION

228. **JERRE SEALS⁹ RIGGS** (₂₂₃Joel V.⁸, *Jerre Salmon*⁷, *Joseph Potter*⁶, *Jetur Rose*⁵, *Albert Rose*⁴, *Silas*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 6 Dec. 1979.^[628] He married^[629] **CHRISTINA DEENEY**. *Jerre is a contributor to my Riggs DNA project*. Remarkably, he has exactly the Edwardian Modal Signature.

Child:

233 i **KEEGAN¹⁰ RIGGS**, born about 2014.^[630]

229. **BRAD DANIEL⁹ SALMON** (₂₂₆*Bruce Wheeler*⁸ *Salmon*, *Nancy Stanborough*⁷, *Joseph Potter*⁶, *Jetur Rose*⁵, *Albert Rose*⁴, *Silas*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 24 Mar. 1980.^[631] He married 29 Dec. 2007 **KIM HARVEY**.

Children:^[632]

234 i **EVA LUCIA¹⁰ SALMON**, born 2 Aug. 2009.^[633]

235 ii **JONATHAN LOUIS¹⁰ SALMON**, born 24 Jan. 2013.^[634]

230. **GRANT GEORGE⁹ SALMON** (₂₂₆*Bruce Wheeler*⁸ *Salmon*, *Nancy Stanborough*⁷, *Joseph Potter*⁶, *Jetur Rose*⁵, *Albert Rose*⁴, *Silas*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹)

628. Email from Jerre Seals⁹ Riggs, 19 Jan. 2021, "We actually just celebrated my Father's 74th birthday yesterday. I'm 41 and while I am also 'Jerre S. Riggs', I'm not a III. The 'S' in my middle name stands for 'Seals' which is my mother's maiden name." Also *U.S. Public Records, 1970–2009*, Jerre S. Riggs, resident Oak Ridge, Ocean [sic, should be Morris] Co., N.J., born 6 Dec. 1979.

629. Email from Jerre Seals⁹ Riggs, 19 Jan. 2021, "But, law school is where I met my wife . . . Her name is Christina Riggs (formerly Christina Deeney)."

630. Email from Jerre Seals⁹ Riggs, 19 Jan. 2021, "But, law school is where I met my wife, and we wouldn't have each other and our 6 year old son Keegan if I hadn't gone."

631. Handwritten notes, sent 15 Jan. 2021, by Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: "Brad Daniel Salmon Born Aug 2, 2009 | Kim Harvey Married Dec 29, 2007."

632. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon.

633. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: "[children:] Eva Lucia Salmon Born Aug 2, 2009."

634. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: "[children:] Jonathan Louis Salmon B: Jan 24, 2013."

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

was born 29 Jan. 1983.^[635] He married 1 July 2006 **MICHELLE LUCIANO**.

Children:^[636]

- 236 i **VIOLET MARION**¹⁰ **SALMON**, born 29 Apr. 2013.^[637]
- 237 ii **JOSEPH TITUS**¹⁰ **SALMON**, born 20 June 2015.^[638]
- 238 iii **CHASE LUCIANO**¹⁰ **SALMON**, born 10 Sept. 2018.^[639]

231. SARAH⁹ **EMPSON** (²²⁷*Carol Riggs*⁸ *Salmon*, *Nancy Stanborough*⁷, *Joseph Potter*⁶, *Jetur Rose*⁵, *Albert Rose*⁴, *Silas*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 20 Mar. 1981.^[640] She married 7 Aug. 2004 **BRYAN QUILICI**.

Child:^[641]

- 239 i **ANDREW**¹⁰ **QUILICI**, born 8 Apr. 2012.^[642]

232. KATE⁹ **EMPSON** (²²⁷*Carol Riggs*⁸ *Salmon*, *Nancy Stanborough*⁷, *Joseph Potter*⁶, *Jetur Rose*⁵, *Albert Rose*⁴, *Silas*³, *Preserve*², *Zebulon*¹) was born 7 Jan. 1984.^[643] She married 22 Dec. 2010 **STEVE FORISHA**.

Children:^[644]

- 240 i **JACKSON**¹⁰ **FORISHA**, born 3 Oct. 2015.^[645]

635. Handwritten notes, sent 15 Jan. 2021, by Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: "Grant George Salmon B: Jan29, 1983 | Michelle Luciano M: July 1, 2006."

636. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon.

637. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: "[children:] Violet Marion B: April 29, 2013."

638. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: "[children:] Joseph Titus [B:] June 20, 2015."

639. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: "[children:] Chase Luciano [B:] Sept 10, 2018."

640. Handwritten notes, sent 15 Jan. 2021, by Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: "Sarah Empson B March 20, 1981 | Bryan Quilici M Aug 7, 2004."

641. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon.

642. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: "[children:] Eva Lucia Salmon Born Aug 2, 2009."

643. Handwritten notes, sent 15 Jan. 2021, by Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: "Kate Empson Forisha B 1/7/1984 | Steve Forisha M 12/22/10."

644. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon.

645. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: "[children:] Jackson Forisha B 10/3/2015."

THE FAMILY OF ZEBULON RIGGS

241 ii LEVI¹⁰ FORISHA, born 14 Nov. 2018.^[646]

646. Handwritten notes, 15 Jan. 2021, Bruce Wheeler⁸ Salmon: “[children:] Levi Forisha B 11/14/2018.”

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- 20th Century Biographical Dictionary of Notable Americans. See Johnson, Rossiter, et al. *The Twentieth Century Biography Dictionary*.
- Amherst College Biographical Record, Centennial Edition (1927), Class of 1829, <www.amherst.edu/~rjyanco/genealogy/acbiorecord/1829.html> (saved 29 Sept. 2009).
- Amherst College Biographical Record, Centennial Edition (1927), Class of 1831, <www.amherst.edu/~rjyanco/genealogy/acbiorecord/1831.html> (saved 29 Sept. 2009).
- Anderson, Robert Charles. *The Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England, 1620–1633*. Boston: NEHGS, 1995. 3 vols.
- , and Alvy Ray Smith, “The Genealogy of Edward¹ Riggs of Roxbury, Massachusetts Revisited,” *The Genealogist* 23(2009):131–73.
- “Backoffen of Philadelphia and New Jersey from Bischweiler in 1752,” *Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine* 44(2006):256–256.
- Biographical and Genealogical History of Morris Co. N.J. Illustrated. Vol. II*. New York, Chicago: Lewis Publishing Co., 1899). Online at <www.rootsweb-ancestry.com/~njmorris/lewisbios1899/kingtheodoref.htm> (saved 29 Sept. 2009).
- Boucher, John N. *History of Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania*. Vol 1. New York, 1906.
- Bradford County Marriages, Books 7–12*, <www.joycetice.com/marriage/1891bradmarr39.htm> (saved 2 Mar. 2010).
- A Century of Service: One Hundredth Anniversary of the Ashley Presbyterian Church, 1866–1966*, <www.pagenweb.org/~luzerne/church/ashleych1.htm> (saved 29 Sept. 2009).
- Chemung County Newspaper Abstracts of Isabell Rydel*, <www.joycetice.com/-clippings/rydell.htm> (saved 29 Sept. 2009).
- Civil War Pension Index: General Index to Pension Files, 1861-1934*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Collections of the New Jersey Historical Society. Volume VI. Records of the Town of Newark, New Jersey, from Its Settlement in 1666, to Its Incorporation as a City in 1836*. Newark: New Jersey Historical Society, 1864; repr. 1966.
- Combined Registers, First Presbyterian Church, Morristown*. See Part II of *History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J. Part I. Records of Trustees and Session, from 1742–1882. Part II. The Combined Registers, from 1742 to 1885*.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- Congar, Samuel H. *Genealogical Notices*. See next.
- Congar, Samuel H. "Genealogical Notices of the First Settlers of Newark." *Collections of the New Jersey Historical Society, Vol. VI.—Supplement*. Newark: New Jersey Historical Society, 1866. Part 4.
- Cory, C. H., Jr. *Lineal Ancestors of Susan (Kitchell) Mulford, mother of Mrs. Susan (Mulford) Cory*. Vol. 4.
- Crayon, J. P. *The Riggs Family Genealogy and History from Early Settlement to Present Generation*, undated, photocopy of typescript, Riggs vertical file, Joint Free Public Library of Morristown and Morris Twp., Morristown, N.J.
- Derby, Connecticut Directories, 1889–91*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Documents, Maps, & Photographs: Manuscript Group 416, Munn Family (Essex County, NJ)*, <www.jerseyhistory.org/findingaid.php?aid=0416#Munn%20Family%20Tree>. Saved 19 Sept. 2008.
- Dodd, Allison, and Joseph Fulford Folsom. *Genealogy and History of the Daniel Dod Family in America, 1646–1940*. Bloomfield, N.J.: n.p., 1940.
- Dodd, Bethuel L., and John R. Burnett. *Genealogies of the Male Descendants of Daniel Dod, of Branford, Conn., a Native of England, 1646 to 1863*. Newark: n.p., 1864.
- Dwight, Benjamin W., "Rogers Lineage," *Record* 16(1885):12–13, corrections on p. 164.
- Elmira, New York Directories, 1889–1893*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Genealogical Abstracts from Reported Deaths, The Nashville Christian Advocate 1905–1907*, <www.tngenweb.org/records/tn_wide/obits/nca/nca05-04.htm> (saved 11 Nov. 2009).
- Goetz, Shirley, and Hugh Jordan. *The Colonial Graveyard of the Presbyterian Church at New Providence, New Jersey*. New Providence, N.J.: The Historical Committee of the the Presbyterian Church, 1990; revised 1996.
- Grand Army of the Republic—Elias Riggs Monfort, Commander-in-Chief 1915/1916*, <suvcw.org/garcinc/ermonfort.htm> (saved 28 Sept. 2009). "Information and Civil War photograph submitted by E. Riggs Monfort III and Jim Houston, November 2001."
- Historical Newspapers*, <Ancestry.com>.
- History of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, N.J. Part I. Records of Trustees and Session, from 1742–1882. Part II. The Combined Registers, from 1742 to 1885*. N.J. (probably): unknown publisher, 1880–1885. Part I contains five volumes of *The Record* of the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown, each containing church records (vol. 1, nos. 1–12; vol. 2, nos. 1–12; vol. 3, nos. 1–12; vol. 4,

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- nos. 13–24; vol. 5, nos. 25–36). Part II contains all the records extracted from the five volumes, combined into one list.
- History of Morris Co.* Munsell, 1882.
- Index to Marriage Records, 1848–1878*, <www.net1.state.nj.us/DOS/Admin/ArchivesDBPortal/Marriage1867.aspx>.
- Indiana Marriages to 1850*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Interments in the St. Luke's Churchyard, Matteawan*, <www.rootsweb.com/~ny-dutche/cems/stluke.htm> (saved 30 Mar. 2009), credits “Old Gravestones of Dutchess County, New York” by J. W. Poucher, 97–110, published in 1924.
- Jackson, xxx. *New Jersey Tax Lists 1772–1822*. Salt Lake City, Utah: Accelerated Indexing Systems, Inc., 1981.
- Jacobus, Parke–Gildersleeve. See Parke, *The Ancestry of Rev. Nathan Grier*.
- Jacobus, Donald Lines, “Edward Wooster of Derby, Conn., and Some of His Descendants,” *Register* 75(1921):175–96.
- . *Families of Ancient New Haven*. 9 vols. published as 3 vols. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1997.
- , “Morris Families of Western Connecticut,” *Register* 71(1917):5–19. In *Genealogies of Connecticut Families from the Register*, 546–560.
- Jillsen, Myrtle M., “Those Buried in Gunntown Cemetery, Naugatuck, Conn.,” *The American Genealogist* 13(1936):21–31, 166–80, 269.
- John Clark Bible Record. See Johnson, *Family Bible Records of Johnson County, Indiana*, 39.
- John Perry Barnett Bible Record. See Johnson, *Family Bible Records of Johnson County, Indiana*, 19.
- Johnson, Bess Sellers. *Family Bible Records of Johnson County, Indiana*. Franklin, Ind.: Alexander Hamilton Chapter D.A.R., 1930. FHL 850,415.
- Johnson, Rossiter, and John Howard Brown, eds. *The Twentieth Century Biography Dictionary of Notable Americans*. Boston: The Biographical Society, 1904
- Johnston, Marianne C. Howe. *The Young Chaplain . . . by His Mother*. New York: N. Tibbals & Sons, Publishers, 1876.
- Kentucky Census, 1810–1890*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Kentucky Death Records, 1852–1953*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Kentucky Marriages to 1850*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Kidder, Tracy. *The Soul of a New Machine*. Boston: Little, Brown & Co., 1981; repr. Modern Library, 1997.
- Kingsbury, George W. *History of Dakota Territory*, vol. 5 (1915).

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- “A List of Freeholders in the County of Essex, Sept. 1, 1755,” *New Jersey Historical Proceedings, Second Series, Vol. 13*, 25 et. seq., <www.westfieldnjhistory.com/files/Freeholders.Essex.1755.htm> (saved 3 May 2009).
- Litchfield VRs [*Barbour*, 23:1–273].
- Littell, John. *Family Records or Genealogies of the First Settlers of Passaic Valley (and Vicinity) above Chatham*. Orig. 1852; repr. Westminster, Md.: Family Line Publications, 1997.
- Mabry, William Spark, *Transcription of William S. Mabry’s Account Book, June 1874*, in the possession of Catesby Jones, Selma, Dallas Co., Ala., 26 Mar. 1994, <cssvirginia.org/tyson/mabry/wsmjrn1.txt> (saved 3 Oct. 2008).
- Marriage Index: New Jersey, 1680–1900*, <www.genealogy.com>.
- McKinney, William K., Charles A. Philhower, and Harry A. Kniffin. *Commemorative History of the Presbyterian Church in Westfield, New Jersey, 1728–1928*. 1929.
- Mead, Spencer Percival, and Daniel M. Mead. *Ye Historie of ye Town of Greenwich, County of Fairfield and State of Connecticut*. New York: 1911.
- Minnesota Census, 1835–90*, <Ancestry.com>.
- The Minutes of the Board of Proprietors of the Eastern Division of New Jersey from 1745 to 1764, Vol. 3*. Perth Amboy, N.J.: The General Board of Proprietors of the Eastern Division of N.J., 1960.
- Missouri Marriages Before 1840*, <Ancestry.com>, page images of Susan Ormesher, *Missouri Marriage Before 1804* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1982).
- Missouri Marriage Records, 1805–2002*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Moore, Albert Burton. *History of Alabama and Her People*. American Historical Society, 1927.
- Morris County, N.J., *Surrogate Court*, <root.tendtobusiness.com/Search/Subject-Details.aspx>.
- Morris, John Emery. *The Resseguie Family. A Historical and Genealogical Record of Alexander Resseguie, of Norwalk, Conn., and Four generations of His Descendants*. Hartford, Conn., 1888.
- Moshure (Williamsville) Cemetery, <www.sussexcountyhistory.org/pascal/moshure.htm>. Saved 16 Feb. 2009.
- Muetzel, Glen, “Stephen Dodd,” <pages.prodigy.net/reed_wurts/williams/muetzelb.htm>. Saved 19 Sept. 2008.
- New Jersey Census, 1720–1890*, <Ancestry.com>.
- New Jersey, County Marriages, 1682–1956*, <www.FamilySearch.org>.
- New Jersey Marriages, 1684–1895*, <Ancestry.com>.
- New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660–1916*, <Ancestry.com>.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Nichols, Mary Josephine Genung (Mrs. L. N.), and Leon Nelson Nichols. *Genung, Ganong, Ganung Genealogy: A History of the Descendants of Jean Guenon of Glushing, Long Island*. Brooklyn, N.Y.: 1906.
- Norfolk VRs [*Barbour*, 30:235–302].
- North Carolina Census, 1790–1890, <Ancestry.com>.
- North Carolina Marriage Bonds, 1741–1868, <Ancestry.com>.
- Norwalk VRs [*Barbour*, 32:1–156].
- Ohio Deaths, 1908–1932, 1938–1944, and 1958–2002, <Ancestry.com>.
- Old Gravestones of Putnam Co., N.Y. See Barbara Smith Buys, *Old Gravestones of Putnam County, New York*.
- Old Second Street Cemetery, <www.rootsweb.com/~srgp/cemc/2ndstr3.htm>.
- Oliver, Maita M. 1935 manuscript history. Sent to me by descendant Clarence Keith¹² Riggs.
- Orcutt, *History of Derby*. See next.
- Orcutt, Samuel and Ambrose Beardsley. *The History of the Old Town of Derby, Connecticut, 1642–1880*. Springfield, Mass.: n.p., 1880; repr. Bowie, Maryland: Heritage Books, Inc., 1998.
- Owen, Thomas McAdory. *History of Alabama and Dictionary of Alabama Biography*. 4 vols. Chicago: S. J. Clarke Publishing Co., 1921.
- Paddock, B. B. *History and Biographical Record of North and West Texas*. Chicago: Lewis Publishing Co., 1906. Online at <www.genealogymagazine.com/-drsamlssmit.html> (saved 29 Sept. 2009).
- Paige, Lucius R., “List of Freeman,” *Register* 3(1849):92.
- Parke, Nathan Grier, II. *The Ancestry of Rev. Nathan Grier & his Wife, Ann Elizabeth Gildersleeve*. Donald Lines Jacobus, ed. Woodstock: 1959.
- Peet, Terry Charles. *John Peet, 1597–1684, of Stratford, Connecticut & His Descendants*. Penobscot Press, 2005.
- Pendleton, Everett Hall. *Brian Pendleton and His Descendants, 1599–1910*. Privately printed, 1910. Available from Google Books.
- Pennsylvania Archives. *Selected and Arranged from Original Documents in the Office of the Secretary of the Commonwealth, Conformably to Acts of the General Assembly, February 15, 1851, & March 1, 1852. By Samuel Hazard. Commencing 1748. Volume II*. Philadelphia: 1853. First Series.
- Pennsylvania Archives. *Second Series. Documents Relating to the Connecticut Settlement in the Wyoming Valley. By William H. Egle. Volume XVIII*. Harrisburg: 1890, 1893.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- Phoenix, S. Whitney. *The Whitney Family of Connecticut, and Its Affiliations; Being an Attempt to Trace the Descendants, as well in the Female as the Male Lines, of Henry Whitney, from 1649 to 1878; to which is Prefixed Some Account of the Whitneys of England*. New York: privately printed, 1878.
- Pierce, Alycon Trubey. *Selected Final Pension Payment Vouchers, 1818–1864, New Jersey: Trenton*. Westminster, Md.: Willow Bend Books, 2000. 2 vols.
- Pioneers and Prominent Men of Utah*. See *Early Mormon History 1805, Pioneers and Prominent Men of Utah, Genealogies, Biographies, Men Who Came by Wagon Train and Handcart, 1847–1868*.
- Pilch, Henry W., “Eighteenth Century Freeholders in New Jersey, Morris County, 1752,” *GMNJ* 16(1941):59–65.
- Ransom Riggs Bible Record. See Johnson, *Family Bible Records of Johnson County, Indiana*, 149–50.
- Ray County, *Missouri Cemeteries*, <[genealogytrails.com/mo/ray/o.html#\(Old\)New](http://genealogytrails.com/mo/ray/o.html#(Old)New)> (saved 22 Sept. 2009).
- Ray County, *Missouri Marriages (1820–50) and Wills (1824–49)*, <Ancestry.com>.
- A Report of the Records Commissioners of the City of Boston, Containing Dorchester Births, Marriages, and Deaths to the End of 1825*. Boston, 1890.
- Rev. Riggs Marriages, <www.rootsweb.com/~srgp/marriage/riggsmar.htm>.
- Reynolds, Cutler. *Hudson–Mohawk Genealogical and Family Memoirs*. New York: Clearfield, 1911; repr. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1999. Vol. 1.
- Riggs, Albert Rose. *My Memories*; originally titled *That’s the Way It Was*. Privately published. 1915; privately republished, with title change, “in the ‘70’s” [email from Bruce Wheeler Salmon, 16 Jan. 2021]. A copy of *My Memories* was sent to me by Bruce Wheeler Salmon, of Tucson, Ariz. Page 81 suggests that that page, at least, was written about 1956.
- Riggs, Elias. *Reminiscences for My Children*. Not published, 1891. “By Elias Riggs, Missionary of the A.B.C.F.M. [American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions] in Greece and Turkey.” 35 pages plus a 3-page appendix (pp. 36–38), “reprinted from the Missionary Herald for Feb. 1888,” Rev. Elias Riggs, D.D., *A Missionary for Fifty-Five Years*, an obituary for his wife, Martha Jane (Dalzel) Riggs. All cited as a single entity, Riggs, *Reminiscences for My Children*. Photocopy courtesy descendant Edith¹¹ (Riggs) Barakat.
- Riggs Family Bible, Fermano. Record photocopy courtesy granddaughter, Betsy¹² (Riggs) Fermano.
- Riggs, Henry Harrison. *Days of Tragedy in Armenia*. Ann Arbor, Mich.: Gomidas Institute, 1997.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Shepherd, Scott. *Who's Who in the Grave Yard, the Presbyterian Church in Morristown, Interments of Record Dating from 1731*. Morristown, N.J.: n. p., 2000. Online at <pcmorristown.org/cogwhoswho/index.html> (saved 29 Sept. 2009).
- Smith, Alvy Ray, *Dr. John Durand (1664–1727) of Derby, Connecticut: His Family Through Four Generations Featuring the Branch of His Youngest Son Ebenezer Durand Through Ten Generations to 2003*. Boston: Newbury Street Press (NEHGS), 2003.
- . *Elder Bethuel Riggs (1757–1835) of Morris County, New Jersey and His Family through Five Generations*. Boston: Newbury Street Press (NEHGS), 2006.
- . “The Y-DNA Signature of Edward Riggs of Roxbury, Massachusetts.” *New England Ancestors* 6(2005):46–48.
- , and Robert Charles Anderson, “Proposed Hawkshead, Lancashire Origins of Edward¹ Riggs of Roxbury, Massachusetts, and Thomas¹ Riggs of Gloucester,” *The American Genealogist*, 82(2008):120–29.
- Smith, Jonathan Kennon Thompson, *Genealogical Abstracts from Reported Deaths, The Southwestern Christian Advocate, 1838–1846*, <www.tngenweb.org/records/davidson/obits/swca/swca-09.htm> (saved 31 Mar. 2009).
- Spring Grove Cemetery*, <www.springgrove.org/sg/genealogy/sg_genealogy_home-shtm>.
- St. George's Cemetery (Episcopal), Schenectady, NY*, <freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~clifflamere/Cem/CEM-StGeorge-Schen.htm>.
- Stratford, Dorothy Agans, and Thomas B. Wilson. *Certificates and Receipts of Revolutionary New Jersey. Records of New Jersey, Volume II*. Lambertville, N. J.: Hunterdon House, 1996.
- Stryker-Rodda, Harriet. *Some Early Records of Morris County, New Jersey, 1740–1799*. New Orleans: Polyanthus, 1975.
- Stryker-Rodda, Kenn, “New Jersey Rateables, 1778–1780: Mendham Twp., Morris County,” *GMNJ*, 45(1970):127. [Get page range]
- Tennessee Census, 1810–91*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Tennessee Divorce and Other Records, 1800–1965*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Texas Birth Index, 1903–1997*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Texas Death Index, 1903–2000*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Texas Marriage Collection, 1814–1909 and 1966–2002*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Title, Barbara Dobbins. *A Fine Place of Rest; Americans in the Protestant Cemetery, Ferikoy–Istanbul Turkey*. Copy at the Family History Library, Salt Lake City, Utah.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- Torrey, Clarence Almon. *New England Marriages Prior to 1700*. Baltimore, Md.: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1985.
- Town Records of Newark*. See *Collections of the New Jersey Historical Society. Volume VI*.
- Tracy, Louise, "Records of the Parish of Amity (Now Woodbridge) Connecticut," *The Connecticut Magazine*, 10:iii-xvi, 724-34.
- Trask, William B. "Abstracts of Wills of the Early Settlers of New England." *Register* 7 [Jan. 1853]: 29-36.
- . "The Rev. John Eliot's Record of Church Members, Roxbury, Mass." *Register*, 35 [1881]: xx-xx 244.
- Trinity Cemetery, Seymour, 1934-1935 WPA headstone inscription project for Oxford and other local cemeteries, Trinity Cem., Seymour, copied by Frank F. O'Brien, 26 Nov. 1934, 32 pages, beginning at <oxford-past.net/trcemscan37.html> (p. 38 saved 23 May 2009).
- Trowbridge, Tillman C., "Armenia and the Armenians," *New Englander and Yale Review*, 33(1874):1-16.
- , "The Physical Geography of Turkey," *New Englander and Yale Review*, 31(1872):401-23.
- Tryon County, *North Carolina Court Minutes, 1769-79*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Twitchell, Phillip G. *Descendants of John and Sarah Twitchell of Derby, Connecticut, 1699-1991*. Baltimore: Gateway Press, 1992. "A Partial Update of the Genealogy of the Twitchell Family Descendants of Benjamin Twitchell, 1632-1927, Compiled by Ralph Emerson Twitchell, Published 1929."
- Twitchell, Ralph Emerson. *Genealogy of the Twitchell Family: Record of the Descendants of the Puritan, Benjamin Twitchell, Dorchester, Lancaster, Medfield, and Sherborn, Massachusetts, 1632-1927*. New York, N.Y.: privately printed, 1929.
- Ullmann, Helen Schatvet. *Descendants of Peter Mills of Windsor, Connecticut*. Penobscot Press, 1998.
- USA People Search, <www.usa-people-search.com>.
- U.S. Civil War Soldiers, 1861-1865, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. General Land Office Records, 1796-1907, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. Pensioners, 1818-1872, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. Phone and Address Directories, 1993-2002, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. Public Records Index, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. Rosters of World War II Dead, 1939-1945, <Ancestry.com>.
- U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946, <Ancestry.com>.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Wallace, Riggs *Genealogy*. See next.
- Wallace, John H. *Genealogy of the Riggs Family, with a Number of Cognate Branches Descended from the Original Edward through Female Lines and Many Biographical Outlines*. New York: published by author, 1901; repr. Salem, Mass.: Higginson Book Co., 2000.
- War of 1812 Service Records*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Weld, Theodore D. *American Slavery as It Is: Testimony by a Thousand Witnesses*. New York: American Anti-Slavery Society, 1839.
- Wheeler, William Ogden, and Edmund D. Halsey. *Inscriptions on Tombstones and Monuments in the Burying Grounds of the First Presbyterian Church and St. Johns Church at Elizabeth, New Jersey. 1664–1892*. 1892.
- White, Virgil D. *Genealogical Abstracts of Revolutionary War Pension Files*, 3 vols. Waynesboro, Tenn.: National Historical Publishing Co., 1992.
- William S. Mabry's Account Book*. See Mabry, William Spark.
- William Vickerman Bible Record. See Johnson, *Family Bible Records of Johnson County, Indiana*, 217.
- Wilson, Thomas B. *Notices from New Jersey Newspapers, 1781–1790, Records of New Jersey, Volume 1*. Lambertville, N.J.: Hunterdon House, 1998.
- , and Dorothy Agans Stratford. *Notices from New Jersey Newspapers, 1791–1795, Records of New Jersey, Volume III*. Lambertville, N.J.: Hunterdon House, 2002.
- Wisconsin Death Index, 1959–1997*, <Ancestry.com>.
- Woodlawn Cemetery, Elmira NY Burials, 1927–1993*, <www.rootsweb.com/~srgp/cemc/wl27b060.htm>.
- Woodlawn Cemetery Office Records, Elmira NY, 1888–1926*, <www.rootsweb.com/~srgp/cemc/wl88p076.htm>
- Woodruff, Francis E. *The Woodruffs of New Jersey*. New York: The Grafton Press, 1909.
- Worrel, Stephen W., and Anne W. Fitzgerald. *Boone County, Kentucky, Cemeteries*. Falls Church, Va.: S. Worrel, 1996.
- Wright, Helen Martha, “All of the Names of Those Receiving Ear Marks Recorded in Book I, Copied by Helen M. Wright 1932,” in Wright, ed., *Mendham and Neighboring Townships*, 13, 15 (transcript of 1:5, 9).
- , “Baptisms—1805 to 1906,” in Wright, *First Presbyterian Congregation, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.: History and Records, 1738–1938*.

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- . *Early Records of Mendham Township, Morris County, New Jersey, Transcribed from County and Township Minute Books*. Photocopy of typescript in Morristown Public Library, 1964.
- . *The First Presbyterian Congregation, Mendham, Morris County, New Jersey: History and Records, 1738–1938*. Jersey City, N.J.: H. M. Wright, 1939.
- . *Two Hundredth Anniversary Reminiscences of the First Presbyterian Church, Mendham, New Jersey, 1738–1938, Supplement to History and Records*. Jersey City, N.J.: H. M. Wright, 1938.
- . “Membership in Manual to 1855,” in Wright, *First Presbyterian Congregation, Mendham, Morris Co., N.J.: History and Records, 1738–1938*.
- , ed., *Mendham and Neighboring Townships, Morris County, New Jersey*. Jersey City, N.J.: typescript by H. M. Wright, 1935. Photocopy in the Joint Free Public Library of Morristown and Morris Twp., Morristown, N.J.
- . *Mendham Cemeteries, Old and New, Morris County, New Jersey with Inscriptions from the First Presbyterian Churchyard and the Mendham Cemetery Association, 1747/8 through 1946*. Photocopy of typescript in Morristown Public Library, 1952
- . “Reverend Elias Riggs, Translator, 1810–1901,” in Wright, *Two Hundredth Anniversary Reminiscences of the First Presbyterian Church, Mendham, New Jersey, 1738–1938, Supplement to History and Records*.

NAME INDEX

Spouse surname(s), or other identifying notation in parentheses. Uppercase Roman numerals are plate numbers of the figures. Lowercase Roman numerals are front matter page numbers.

- [Brown]**
Elizabeth, 1
- Abbey**
Caroline, 14
- Ackley**
Emma Arabella (Bosworth), 48
Helen Eva, 48
Lorenzo, 48
- Adger**
J. B., 30
- Adjer**
J. B., 56
- Allison**
John M., 87
- Andrews**
Fanny, 78
- Antrim**
Elizabeth, 40
- Appleby**
Jennifer (–), 123
Oktober, 123
- Atherton**
Sarah Perkins, 48
Thomas Henry, 48
- Babbet**
William, 10
- Baldwin**
Anna, 36
Caleb, 36
Malvina (Potter), 36
- Barakat**
Edith (Riggs), 88
Farouk Z., 88
- Barnard**
Emma Cornelia (Riggs), 58, 80
George Cooper, 58, 80
Jessica F., 81
Mabel A. (–), 80
- Rollin D., 81
Warren C., 80
- Barnum**
Emma May, 58, 71
Herman Norton, 71
Mary (Goodall), 71
- Beecher**
Hannah (Mitchell), 22, 25
- Blachley**
–, 10
Absalom, 7, 8
Anna, 8
Cornelius C., 8
Ebenezer, 8
Ebenezer (Jr.), 8
Hannah, 7
Henry W., 8
Jude, 7
Judith, 8
Mary, 8
Mary (–), 8
Mary (Riggs), 10
Mary (Wick), 7, 8
Moses, 8
Moses(8), 10
Phebe, 7, 8
Tempe, 8
Temperance, 7
- Blachly. See Blachley**
- Blanchard**
Abigail J., 21
- Bliss**
Isaac G., 60
- Bolton**
Michael, 111
- Bonnell**
Victoria, 36

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- Booth**
Elizabeth Wheeler (Riggs), 98
- Bosworth**
Emma Arabella, 48
- Brewster**
Annie E., 52
David T., 28, 52
Mary **Elizabeth** (Riggs), 28, 47, 52
- Brittin**
A. B., 58
Emma (–), 58
Isabella [“Belle”], 31, 58
- Burt**
Jacob, 7
- Calhoun**
S. H., 31
- Campbell**
Abbie H., 38
Charles D., 93
Emma, 68, 93
Emma (Knight), 93
Thomas H., 92
- Carmichael**
Tempe (Blachly), 8
- Carpen**
Brenda, 110
- Chegwin**
Elizabeth Lemoef, 49
- Clark**
Grace Edith, 76
Howard, 76
Phoebe Jane (Ashley), 76
Winifred Emma, 58, 76
- Close**
Anna Ella, 28, 50
Lucretia (–), 50
P. M., 50
- Coe**
Maria R., 32
- Cole**
Natalie, 111
- Congar**
David, 12
Margaret, 10, 12
- Conkling**
Henry, 8
- Cook**
Charles Augustus, 16
David, 10, 15
Elias Riggs, 16
Hannah (Riggs), 10, 15
Lydia (–), 16
Mary, 16
Mary Caroline, 16
Sarah Riggs, 16
William Darby, 16
- Corey**
Elizabeth Adams, 59, 81
William Ellis, 82
- Cory**
James, 9
- Cox**
Samuel H., 22
- Dalzel**
Elizabeth (–), 29, 36
Johnston, 29
Martha Jane, 14, 28
- Darling**
Augusta B. (–), 69
Bernard P., 69
Helen, 70
Inez A., 51, 69
- Daugherty**
Ann, 47
- Davis**
Daniel, 97
Mary (Startup), 97
- deCastro**
David Ramos, 122
Edson [“Ed”], 120, 122
Eileen (Riggs), 120, 122
Thomas Enrique Rios, 122
- Deeney**
Christina, 131, 133
- Deible**
Alexander, 123
Maggie, 123
Morgan (–), 123

NAME INDEX

- Denison**
Annie May, 58, 71
Elizabeth (Fawdrey), 72
Stephen, 72
- Dickerson**
Esther, 21
Peter, 21
- Dixon**
Charles H., 37
Margaret Riggs (Potter), 37
- Dod**
Daniel, 8
Lebbeus, 2, 7
- Drake**
Ebenezer, 8
Eliza, 21
Esther (Dickerson) (King), 21
Jacob, 21
- Durham**
Alpha, 19
Elizabeth Brown (Riggs), 19
William Jessup, 19
- Dwight**
Harrison Gray Otis, 56
Henry O., 60
Mary (Lane), 56
Sarah Hinsdale, 31, 56
- Eckhart**
Martha L., 43, 46, 66
- Elliott**
Amerinthia (Norman)
(Quarterman), 22
- Elmer**
Jonathan, 13
- Emerman**
Joanne, 108
- Empson**
Carol Riggs (Salmon), 130, 132
Kate, 132, 134
Michael David, 130, 132
Sarah, 132, 134
- Evans**
Huldah, 14
- Fawdrey**
Elizabeth, 72
- Feaster**
Judith, 102
- Fermano**
Elizabeth ["Betsy"] (Riggs), 142
Elizabeth ["Betsy"] Grace (Riggs),
118
Paul, 119
- Ferry**
E. H., 43
Nancy W. (Riggs), 43
- Foerster**
John D., 125
- Force**
John C., 44
- Forisha**
Jackson, 134
Kate (Empson), 132, 134
Levi, 135
Steve, 132, 134
- Forman**
Aaron, 7
- Forsyth**
Antrim R., 34
Antrim Robbins, 15, 40
Catherine (Mills), 40
Elias Riggs, 40
Elizabeth (Antrim), 40
Elizabeth (Riggs), 15, 40
Elizabeth L., 40
John, 40
Julia (–), 40
Louisa M., 40
William Congar, 41
- Fortune**
Charles, 9
- Frederick**
Grace, 60, 86
- Frye**
John W., 64
Margaret (–), 64
Minnie E., 43, 63
- Fulcomer**
Audrey Gale (Riggs), 90, 123
May Elizabeth (Robinson), 124
May Nellie, 124

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- Mosheim Beaver, 124
Samuel G. (Jr.), 124
Samuel George, 90, 124
- Gardiner**
Mary Reeve, 22
- Gerlitz**
Dana E., 130, 131
- Getchell**
Dana King, 57
Susan Dwight (Riggs), 57
- Gildersleeve**
Amerinthia (Norman)
(Quarterman) (Elliott), 22
Ann Elizabeth, 25, 46, 52
Cyrus, 22, 25
Cyrus Norman, 25
Hannah (Mitchell) (Beecher), 22,
25
Mary, 25
Mary Caroline, 26, 47, 48
Mary Reeve (Gardiner), 22
Nancy Spencer (Riggs), 9, 11, 22
William Camp, 11, 22
- Gillet**
Edith Clara (Riggs), 60, 85
Ira Edmond, 60, 85
- Glass**
Sophia, 33
- Goodall**
Mary, 71
- Goodell**
William, IV
- Grace**
Katherine, 85, 117
- Graves**
Lillie, 85
- Green**
Jane F., 38
- Greene**
Joseph K., 60
- Grier**
Martha, 46
- Grillot**
Debora Louise (Riggs), 120, 121
Tom, 120, 121
- Gulick**
Louise, 101
- Hall**
Mary Jo (Riggs), 92, 126
Robert, 92, 126
- Hankin**
—, 88
Elizabeth P. (Riggs), 88
- Harding**
Elias John, 93
Emma (Campbell), 68, 93
Julia (Lawrence), 93
Robert F., 93
- Harvey**
Kim, 132, 133
- Hauger**
Luella (Woodrow), 126
Mary Ann, 126
Richard E., 126
- Hay**
Clarence, 92
Nancy Jean (Riggs), 92, 126
- Hedges**
Carrie M. (—), 80
- Henderson**
Pat (Salmon), 128
- Henry**
Sarah Perkins (Atherton), 48
Thomas. See Atherton, Thomas
Henry
William, 48
- Hill**
Faith, 111
- Hilts**
Jane, 46
- Hohman**
Herbert G., 91
- Hollyer**
James Hudson, 95
Mary A. (von Dreele), 95
Mary Elizabeth, 68, 95
- Hubbard**
Anna Louisa, 34, 63
William S., 63

NAME INDEX

Hudson

David, 8, 12
David (Jr.), 8, 12
Elias, 9
Henry, 8
John, 8
Margaret (Congar), 10, 12
Puah, 3, 5, 8, 9
Samuel, 5
Susannah (-), 8
William, 7, 12
Zerviah (Shellinger), 5

Hulick

William Henry, 48

Humphry

Carol, 104
Cindy (Loomis), 104
Harry H., 78, 104
Joseph, 104
Peggy, 104
Ruth, 104
Theodore, 104
Winifred Mary (Riggs), 78, 103

Ingram

Jonas, 118

Iscrupe

Shirley G. (McQuillis), 123
William L., 123

Jayaraman

Malika, 103
Raj, 103
Sumita, 103
Susheela, 103

Jennings

Catherine, 60

Jeyaraman

Mary Frances (Riggs), 103

Johnes

Abigail J. (Blanchard), 21
Joanna Nitell, 21
Timothy, 21

Johnson

Esther H., 66, 90

Johnston

T. P., 58

Kane

Barbara Josephine, 118

Kappleman

Sally, 114

Kendall

Elsie, 92, 125

Kendall-Riggs

Elsie. *See* Riggs, Elsie (Kendall)

Kerr

Nancy Lillian (Riggs), 65
T. J., 65

Keys

Mary, 92

King

David W., 65
Emma L. (Riggs), 46
Emma Louise, 46
Esther (Dickerson), 21
George, 21
Helen Anne (Riggs), 65
Jane (Hilts), 46
Jonas, 30
Josephine, 46
Nancy W. (Riggs), 46
Theodore F., 43, 44, 46
Thomas L., 46
William E., 46

Kirby

Harold, 108

Kline

Mary E., 125

Knight

Emma, 93

Knoll

Aaron Kombai, 103
Byron Riggs, 103
Martha Jane (Riggs), xv, 103
Nathan, 103
Skylor Nathan, xv, 103

Koenig

Walter, 105

Kuehl

Kathleen A., 126

Lane

Mary, 56

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- Lawrence**
Julia, 93
- Lebeck**
Gloria, 116
- Leddel**
William, 10
- Leonard**
Benjamin, 8
- Lewis**
Daniel M., 28, 52
David R., 53
Emma **Catharine** (Riggs), 28, 48,
52
Maragarethe J., 53
Margaretha, 53
Stanley J., 53
- Liddle**
William, 1
- Logan**
John, 9
- Loomis**
Cindy, 104
- Lossayth(?)**
George, 10
- Luciano**
Michele, 132, 134
- Lyons**
Robert William, 117
Virginia Palmer ["Wendy"] (Riggs),
117
- Malloy**
Craig, 111
Frances Dwight (Riggs), 78, 111
John A., 78, 111
Ronald, 111
Susan, 111
- Maloney**
Blanche (Simons), 119
Eileen, 121
Marilyn, 85, 119, 120
Owen Wayne, 119
- Manning**
Aimee (McQuillis), 123
Kerry, 123
- Martin**
John, 45
- McCabe**
Ann Mary, 41
Ann/Anna Mary, 19
- McConnell**
Helen Louise, 131
- McDade**
Patricia Lee (Pickel), 94
- McElrath**
Samuel, 2
- McKelvey**
Dillon, 123
Mark, 123
- McNeal**
Charles Stuart, 71
Sarah Randle (Riggs), 71
- Mcquillis**
Nellie (Riggs), 90, 122
- McQuillis**
Aimee, 123
Estella, 123
George G., 90, 122
Jacqueline (–), 123
Leah (–), 123
Rodger, 123
Shirley G., 123
Terrence, 123
- Merrill**
Isabel (Trowbridge), 56
John E., 56
- Meshach**
Ernest E., 129
Marilyn S. (Riggs), 129
- Metzger**
Harry Joseph, 111
Judith, 78, 111
Rose (–), 111
- Millbourn**
Dorothy, 69
- Miller**
Alfred J., 92
Bess M., 68, 92
Mary (Keys), 92

NAME INDEX

Mills

Catherine, 40
Mary, 114

Minners

Charles Harry, 99
Clara M. (Grenz), 99
Mary Hollyer (Riggs), 99
Warren, 99

Mitchell

Hannah, 22, 25

Monfort

Abbie Anna (Potter), 38
Anna Louisa (Hubbard), 34, 63
David Glass, 35, 38
David P., 35, 38
Elias Riggs, 34, 60
Emma A. (Taylor), 34, 61
Francis, 33
Francis Cosat/Cassatt, 34, 63
Hannah Conger (Riggs), 15, 33
Hannah Louise, 62
Joseph Glass, 15, 33
Joseph T., 62
Margaret Congar, 34
Margaret M., 62
Sophia (Glass), 33
Sophia E., 34
Stanley P., 35, 38

Montfort. *See* Monfort

Moore

George Barnard, 81
Jessica F. (Barnard), 81

Moritz

Craig, 105

Morrison

Helen, 60, 84

Norman

Amerinthia, 22

Norris

Ziba, 10

Olander

Eileen (Maloney), 121

Omelia

Ann, 37

Ort

Marisa, 112
Michael, 112
Nancy Rosalind (Riggs), 112

Osborn

Enos A., 20

Palmer

Robin, 79, 116

Park

Myra, 71

Parke

Alice Coutts (Scammon), 49
Ann Elizabeth (Gildersleeve), 25,
46, 52
Anna Melanie, 48
Bertha Louise (Sandercock), 49
Caroline Edith (Prout), 49
Charles Riggs, 47, 49
Helen Eva (Ackley), 48
Martha (Grier), 46
Mary Louisa, 48
Nathan Grier, 25, 46
Norman Grier, 48
Norman Hulick, 48
Samuel, 46
Samuel Maxwell, 49
Theodore Gardiner, 48
William Gildersleeve, 48

Parker

Cindy, 123

Parrott

William, 13

Parson

Emily, 45

Parsons

Catherine (Jennings), 60
Electa Clark, 31, 60
Justin Wright, 60

Pease

Samuel, 25

Peck

W. W., 60

Penn

Robert, 44

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Penta

Carolyn, 116

Perla

Esteban ["Este"], 103

Eugenio Riggs, 103

Isagani ["Gani"] Mariano, 103

Joy Louise (Riggs), 103

Pickel

Harry A., 94

Mary Louise (Riggs), 94

Patricia Lee, 94

Pierce

J. E., 60

Pikus

Ann, 70

Pitelka

Dorothy Getchell (Riggs), 78, 104

Frank Alois, 78, 104

Kazi Helen, 110

Linda (–), 110

Louis Frank, 109

Luci Carpen, 110

Morgan James, 110

Ravi Carpen, 110

Wenzel [Vince] Carl, 110

Potter

Abbie Anna, 38

Abigail (Swain), 34

Albert, 37

Augusta A., 36

Clara Amanda, 39

Edyth (–), 39

Elizabeth, 38

Emma Malvina, 39

Harriet L. (Riggs), 37, 46

Isaac, 34

Jemima B., 36

Jemima Baldwin, 37

Joseph Lewis, 37, 46

Malvina, 36

Margaret Riggs, 37

Phebe, 37

Phebe (Riggs), 15, 34

Samuel Archibald, 39

Samuel Sanford, 15, 34

Stanley Lord, 39

Powers

Aidan, 112

Brian, 112

Katherine Lenore (Riggs), 112

Natalia, 112

Prout

Caroline Edith, 49

Elizabeth Lemoef (Chegwin), 49

Joseph, 49

Quarterman

Amerinthia (Norman), 22

Quilici

Andrew, 134

Bryan, 132, 134

Sarah (Empson), 132, 134

Quinn

Christine, 76

Randle

Sarah L., 70

Ray

Anna Axtel, 33

Charles A., 32

Clara E., 32

Eliza B., 32

Emma M., 33

Florence, 32

Harriet Martha, 33

James Mitchel, 15, 31

Laura (–), 32

Leslie, 32

Louisa Monfort, 33

Margaret (Riggs), 15, 31

Maria R. (Coe), 32

Sophia P. (–), 31

Reed

James P., 92

Laura Anne (Riggs), 92, 126

Rice

Adam Paul, 76

Aubrianne, 76

Barbara Joan, 76

Christine (Quinn), 76

David Gordon, 76

George Alan, 76

NAME INDEX

- Helen Sarah (Riggs), 76
 Katherine Ann, 76
 Kristi (Rutledge), 76
 Mandy Lara, 76
 Nathan Rutledge, 76
 Spencer Rutledge, 76
 Stephen Harrison, 76
- Riggs**
 Aaron, 7
 Adelaide (Surran), 28, 53
 Adrienne (–), 129
 Albert Rose, xxi, 19, 43, 68, 92
 Albert Rose, III, 99
 Alberta Jane, 125
 Alberta Mae (Zeltner), 92, 125
 Alberta R., 46
 Alice (Shepard), 58, 78
 Andrea C. (Warren), 116
 Ann Keck (Henderson), 116
 Ann Mary (McCabe), 41
 Ann/Anna Mary (McCabe), 19
 Anna Ella (Close), 28, 50
 Annie Barnum, 75
 Annie C. (Tracy), 58, 71
 Annie May (Denison), 58, 71
 Arthur Stanley, 59, 81
 Audrey Gale, 90, 123
 Barbara Josephine (Kane), 118
 Bess M. (Miller), 68, 92
 Bobby (–), 129
 C. Daniel, 126
 Caroline (–), 79, 112
 Caroline A. (–), 66
 Carolyn (Penta) (–), 116
 Charles A., 54
 Charles A., Jr., 54
 Charles D./Bement, 28
 Charles Henry, 60, 86
 Charles Henry, Jr., 88
 Charles Trowbridge, 58, 70
 Charles Trowbridge, Jr., 71
 Charles Warren, 20
 Charles Wilson, 31, 60
 Christina (Deeney), 131, 133
 Clara R. (–), 54
 David, 15
 Debora Louise, 120, 121
 Donald, 65
 Doris C., 89
 Doris Riorden (Robinson), 79, 112
 Dorothy Getchell, 78, 104
 Douglas Rikert, 114
 Douglas Shepard, 79, 116
 Dwight Alan, 116
 Edith, 88
 Edith Clara, 60, 85
 Edith Tuller, 51
 Edward Clark, xv, 77, 101
 Edward H., 19
 Edward Hinman, 28, 50
 Edward M., 66
 Edward Stanburrough, 100
 Edward(9), 31, 56
 Eileen, 120, 122
 Electa Clark (Parsons), 31, 60
 Elias, xv, 5, 9, 10, 12
 Elias (Jr.), 14, 28
 Elias Forsythe, 28, 53
 Elias Stewart, 54
 Elizabeth, 10, 15, 21, 40, 43
 Elizabeth ([Brown]), 1
 Elizabeth [“Betsy”], 142
 Elizabeth [“Betsy”] Grace, 118
 Elizabeth Adams (Corey), 59, 81
 Elizabeth Ann (Roosa), 14, 27
 Elizabeth Brown, 19
 Elizabeth J. (–), 43
 Elizabeth K. (–), 54
 Elizabeth P., 88
 Elizabeth Trowbridge, 59
 Elizabeth Wheeler, 98
 Elizabeth(7), 9
 Elizabeth(9), 30
 Elsie (Kendall), 92, 125
 Emma (Campbell) (Harding), 68,
 93
 Emma Alice, 116
 Emma Catharine, 28, 48, 52

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Emma Cornelia, 58, 80	Jetur Rodgers, 65, 88
Emma L., 20, 46	Jetur Rose, 18, 46, 66
Emma Louisa, 31	Joel V., 129, 131
Emma May (Barnum), 58, 71	John, 2
Ernest Wilson, 58, 78	John Elmore, 98
Esther H. (Johnson), 66, 90	John Robert, 118
Ethel Brittin, 59	John S., 46
Eugene Ripley, 66, 90	John Sidney, 66
Eunice, 10	John Thomas, 118
Evelyn Caroline, 91, 125	Joseph, 7
Experience, 1, 3	Joseph Lewis, 14, 27, 34
Frances Dwight, 78, 111	Joseph Potter, 68, 94
Frances Louise (Whitaker), 77, 101	Joseph(9), 30
Francis S. (—), 59, 83	Joy Louise, 103
Fred W., 88	Judith (Metzger), 78, 111
Frederick W., 66	Julie Marie, 102
Gloria (Lebeck), 116	Katherine (Grace), 85, 117
Goldie (—), 70	Katherine Lenore, 112
Grace (Frederick), 60, 86	Keegan, 133
Hannah, 10, 15	Laura Anne, 92, 126
Hannah Conger, 15, 33	Lewis/Louis Joseph, 51, 69
Harriet (Rose), 10, 17	Lillian M., 89
Harriet L., 37, 46	Linda J. (Romano), 129
Harriet Rose, 19	Lorrin Andrews, 79, 112
Heather Morrison, 118	Louis Bernard, 70
Helen (Morrison), 60, 84	Louis Eugene, 102
Helen Anne, 65	Margaret, 15, 31, 66
Helen Sarah, 76	Margaret (Congar) (Hudson), 10, 12
Henry Harrison, 58, 71	Margaret Mary, 79
Herbertha (Salmon), 98, 127	Margaret(9), 31, 55
Inez A. (Darling), 51, 69	Marilyn (Maloney), 85, 119, 120
Irene W. (Terwilliger), 68, 95	Marilyn S., 129
Isabella [“Belle”] (Brittin), 31, 58	Marion, 70
James Forsyth, 31, 58	Martha (—), 54
James Forsyth, Jr., 59, 83	Martha Ann, 129
James Howard, 78, 111	Martha Jane, xv, 103
Janet Marie (Yingling), 126	Martha Jane (Dalzel), 14, 28
Jeanne M. (Seals), 129, 131	Martha L. (Eckhart), 43, 46, 66
Jerre S., Jr., 129	Mary, 10, 14
Jerre Salmon, 98, 127	Mary (Mills), 114
Jerre Seals, 131, 133	Mary [“Mame”] Randle (Steele), 58, 70
Jessica Mariam, 116	Mary Ann (Hauger), 126
Jetur A., 18	
Jetur R., 43, 94, 129	

NAME INDEX

- Mary E., 46
Mary **Elizabeth**, 28, 47, 52, 68
Mary Elizabeth (Hollyer), 68, 95
Mary Frances, 103
Mary Hollyer, 99
Mary Jo, 92, 126
Mary Louise, 94
Mary R., 18
Mary West, 58
May A. (Scott), 65, 88
Merle Newhouse, 54
Minnie E. (Frye), 43, 63
Nancy, 122
Nancy (Stansborough), 19, 43
Nancy Herrick, 18
Nancy Jean, 92, 126
Nancy Lillian, 65
Nancy Rosalind, 112
Nancy Spencer, 9, 11, 22
Nancy Stansborough, 98, 129
Nancy W., 43, 46
Nellie, 90, 122
Peter David, 102
Phebe, 15, 34
Preserve, 1, 3, 5, 23
Puah (Hudson), 3, 5, 8, 9
Richard, 42
Richard ["Dick"] Morrison, 85, 117
Richard A., 66
Richard Morrison, Jr., 119
Robert ["Bob"] Jennings, Jr., 85, 119
Robert Donald, 66
Robert Edward, 91, 125
Robert Jennings, 60, 83
Robert M., 43, 63
Robin (Palmer), 79, 116
Robin Elizabeth ["Betsy"], 117
Rodney King, 129
Ruth Elizabeth, 75
Sally (Kappleman), 114
Samuel(9), 30
Sarah, 10, 20, 43
Sarah Hinsdale (Dwight), 31, 56
Sarah Randle, 71
Shirley J., 90
Sidney Warren, 92, 124
Sidney William, 126
Silas, 9, 10, 17, 42
Silas A., 19, 41
Susan (Strasma), 102
Susan Dwight, 57
Susan Jennifer, 115
Theodore Dalzel A., xv
Theodore Dalzel Athenaeus, 58, 76
Timothy Allen, 116
Virginia Ann, 115
Virginia Palmer ["Wendy"], 117
Wendell P., 88
William Congar, 28
William Eckhart, 68
Winifred Emma (Clark), 58, 76
Winifred Mary, 78, 103
Zebulon, 1
- Ringer**
Lester L., 89
- Ripley**
Erastus W., 19
Harriet Rose (Riggs), 19
- Robinson**
Doris Riorden, 79, 112
May Elizabeth, 124
- Rogers**
Mary, 17
- Romano**
Linda J., 129
- Roosa**
Catharine (–), 14
Egbert, 27
Elizabeth Ann, 14, 27
John L., 14
- Rose**
David, 17
Doris C. (Riggs), 89
Harriet, 10, 17
Mary (Rogers), 17
Walter, 89

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

- Ross**
A. O., 66
Margaret (Riggs), 66
- Rutan**
Abraham, 13
- Rutledge**
Kristi, 76
- Sagurna**
Barbara Elizabeth, 117
Christoph Andreas, 117
Klaus, 117
Robin Elizabeth ["Betsy"] (Riggs),
117
- Salmon**
Bertha (Smith), 127
Brad Daniel, 132, 133
Bruce Wheeler, xxi, 130, 131
Carol Riggs, 130, 132
Chase Luciano, 134
Dana E. (Gerlitz), 130, 131
Eva Lucia, 133
George, 98, 130
George Andrew, 130
Grant George, 132, 133
Herbert King, 127
Herbertha, 98, 127
Jeremiah B., 68
Jonathan Louis, 133, 134
Kim (Harvey), 132, 133
Michele (Luciano), 132, 134
Nancy Stansborough (Riggs), 98,
129
Pat, 128
Richard, 128
Violet Marion, 134
- Sandercock**
Bertha Louise, 49
John, 49
Susan (Greene), 49
- Sanders**
Ezra, 10
- Sarafian**
Ara, 72
- Sayre**
Benjamin Chapman, 25, 26, 47
Mary Caroline (Gildersleeve), 26,
47, 48
- Scammon**
Alice Coutts, 49
- Schauffler**
W. G., 60
William G., IV
- Schlueter**
William, 96
- Scott**
May A., 65, 88
- Seals**
Clifford Voorhees, 131
Helen Louise (McConnell), 131
Jeanne M., 129, 131
- Shackleford**
Harris, 85
- Shellinger**
Zerviah, 5
- Shepard**
Alice, 58, 78
Fanny (Andrews), 78
Fred Douglas, 78
- Simons**
Blanche, 119
- Smith**
Abbie H. (Campbell), 38
Alberta R. (Riggs), 46
Bertha, 127
Elizabeth R., 38
Elizabeth Ray (Potter), 38
Isaac P., 38
Isaac Potter, 38
Samuel L. S., 38
Sidney T., 46
- Snyder**
William H., 91
- Southard**
Isaac, 10
- Stanborough**
Albert, 67
- Stansborough**
Albert, 45
John H., 43
Nancy, 19, 43

NAME INDEX

Startup

Carey, 95
Carey S., 97
Caroline (Wheeler), 97
Elizabeth W., 97
Fred F., 97
Ira W., 97
James H., 97
Judson M., 97
Mary, 97
William, 97

Steele

John B., 70
Mary ["Mame"] Randle, 58, 70
Sarah L. (Randle), 70

Steiner

Alison, 75
David, 75
Peter Otto, 75
Ruth Elizabeth (Riggs), 75

Sterrett

Mike, 123

Stoddard

Robert W., 10, 20
Sarah (Riggs), 10, 20

Strasma

John, 102
Judith (Feaster), 102
Susan, 102

Surran

Adelaide, 28, 53

Sutton

Joseph, 9

Swain

Abigail, 35

Tantlinger

Clyde Allen, 124
May Nellie (Fulcomer), 124

Taylor

Emma A., 34, 61

Temple

Daniel, 55

Terwilliger

Carey (Startup), 95
Carey S. (Startup), 97

Irene W., 68, 95

John J., 95, 97

Titus

Fred A., 70

Tracy

Annie C., 58, 71
Charles Chapin, 71
Myra (Park), 71

Trowbridge

Ada (—), 55
Edward, 55
Elizabeth Martha, 55
Isabel, 56
Margaret (Riggs), 31, 55
Stephen, 56
Tillman C., 31, 55
William Riggs, 55

Uhl

Evelyn Caroline (Riggs), 91, 125
Willard H., 91

Upson

Jesse, 10

Van Orden

Samuel, 95

Vance

Amzi, 9
Elias, 9

Vanecek

Barbara Joan (Rice), 76
Fred John, 76
Matthew Alan, 76

von Dreele

Mary A., 95

Wake

David, 107

Warren

Andrea C., 116

Wheeler

Caleb, 18
Caroline, 97
Nancy Herrick (Riggs), 18

Whitaker

Frances Louise, 77, 101
Louise (Gulick), 101
Robert, 101

ZEBULON RIGGS, VOL. 6

Wick

Henry, 7
Mary, 8
Mary (-), 7

Wineman

D. M., 43
Sarah (Riggs), 43

Woodrow

Luella, 126

Woodruff

A., 10
Absalom Franklin, 21
Asalom, 21
Eben, 21
Eleazer, 9

Eliza (Drake), 21

Elizabeth (Riggs), 9, 10, 21

Joanna Nitell (Johnes), 21

John, 8

Mary (Blachley), 8

Yans

Paul W., 93

Yingling

Janet Marie, 126

Zeltner

Alberta Mae, 92, 125

John D., 125

Mary E. (Kline), 125

COLOPHON

All text is in the Goudy Old Style typeface designed in 1915 by Frederic W. Goudy.

ADDITIONS OR CORRECTIONS

I maintain a website devoted to keeping the information in this book up-to-date and accurate: <alvyray.com/riggs/vol6/>. Please contact me with any additions or corrections at the email address available on the website.

November the 20 1766
 The Congregation mett and Chose John Cary M^{orato^d}
 preposd whether the Rev. Mr Frances pepard
 should Be Continued where he Now Lives & Build to
 on that place Voted in the Affirmative —
 proposed To find Three Tun of Good hea for M^r
 pepard yearly untill the Congregation Can pr^e
 other ways Voted in the Affirmative —
 preposed To Chuse Three Men & Afterward
 two more to project & Carry on the Buildi.
 of Mr pepards House — — — — —

eted { Thomas Huey - Zeblun Riggs } Commit
 James Jonston. — — — — —
 John Cary - Benjamin pitney }

Figure 1. "Mendom" [Mendham] Congregation Book, 1766, first page, signed by "Zeblun" [Zebulon]¹ Riggs

November the 20 1766

The Congregation mett [sic] and Chose John Cary Morato^d [moderator?]
 Preposd [sic] whether the Rev^d M^r Frances pepard Should Be Continued where he Now
 Lives & Build to [sic] on that place Voted in the affirmative [sic] —
 Proposed to find three tun of good hea [sic] for M^r pepard Yearly untill the Congrega-
 tion can pr^e [prepare?] other ways Voted in the affirmative [sic] —
 Preposed [sic] to Chuse [sic] three men & afterward two more to project & carry on the
 Buildi[ng] of M^r pepards House —

eted[?]{ Thomas Huey – Zeblun Riggs James Jonston — John Cary — Benjamin pit-
 ney } Commit[tee?]



Figure 2. Gravestone of Zebulon¹ Riggs, Hilltop Presbyterian Churchyard, Mendham, N.J.



Figure 3. Gravestone of Puah, wife of Preserve² Riggs, Hilltop Presbyterian Churchyard

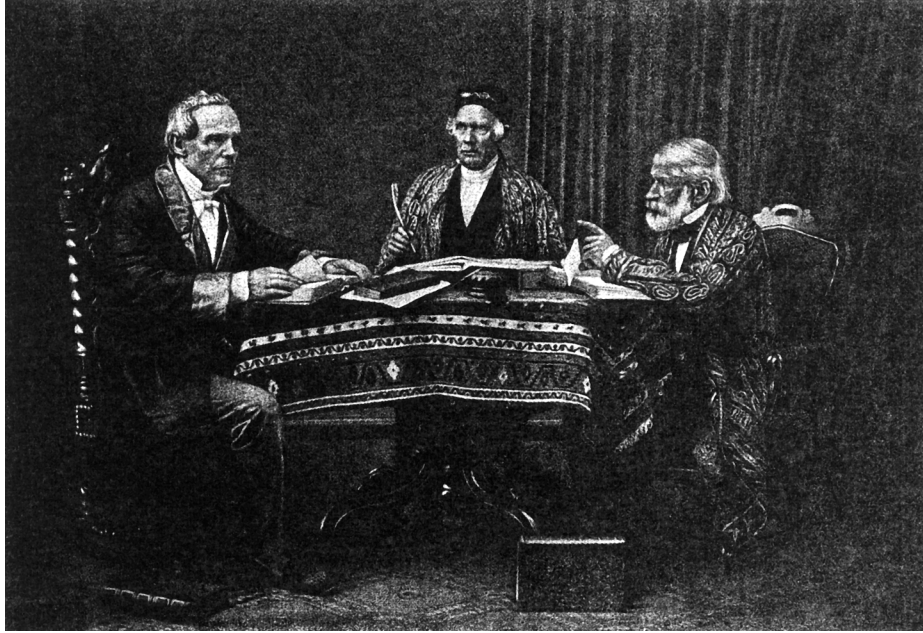


Figure 4. Rev. Elias⁴ Riggs, William Goodell, and William G. Schauffler translating the Bible into Armenian



Figure 5. 50th wedding anniversary of Rev. Elias⁴ and Martha Jane (Dalzel) Riggs, center, Constantinople, 18 Sept. 1882.

Back row, from left: Charles Trowbridge⁶ Riggs (son of Edward⁵ and Sarah); brothers, James⁵, Edward⁵, and Charles⁵ Riggs; William Riggs⁶ Trowbridge^[647] and Elizabeth⁶ Trowbridge (children of Margaret⁵ and Tillman). Middle: Isabella (Brittin) Riggs (seated, wife of James⁵); Sarah (Dwight) Riggs (wife of Edward⁵) with sons, Theodore⁶ and Ernest⁶; patriarchs Rev. Elias⁴ Riggs and his wife, Martha Jane (Dalzel) Riggs; Margaret⁵ (Riggs) Trowbridge with son, Stephen⁶; Tillman Trowbridge (husband of Margaret⁵) with daughter, Isabel⁶. Front: Arthur⁶ Riggs (standing, son of James⁵ and Isabella); Mary⁶, Henry⁶, and Susan⁶ Riggs (seated, three children of Edward⁵ and Sarah); and Edward⁶ Trowbridge (son of Margaret⁵ and Tillman).

647. He is identified, instead, as Stephen⁶ Trowbridge, son of Margaret⁵ and Tillman, by another relative's photographic key, photocopy of which is courtesy Betsy⁸ (Riggs) Fermano.

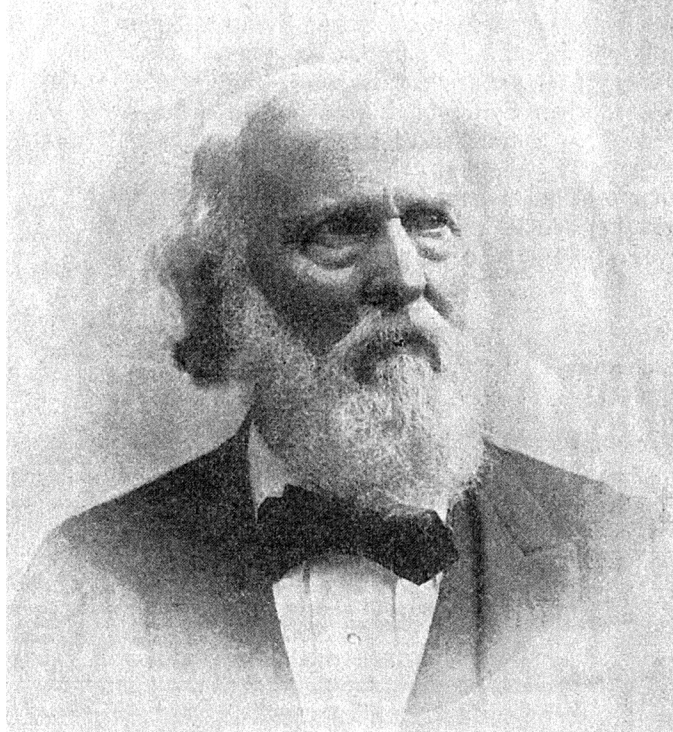


Figure 6. Rev. Joseph Glass Monfort, husband of Hannah Conger⁴ Riggs



Figure 7. Rev. Samuel Sanford and Phebe⁴ (Riggs) Potter

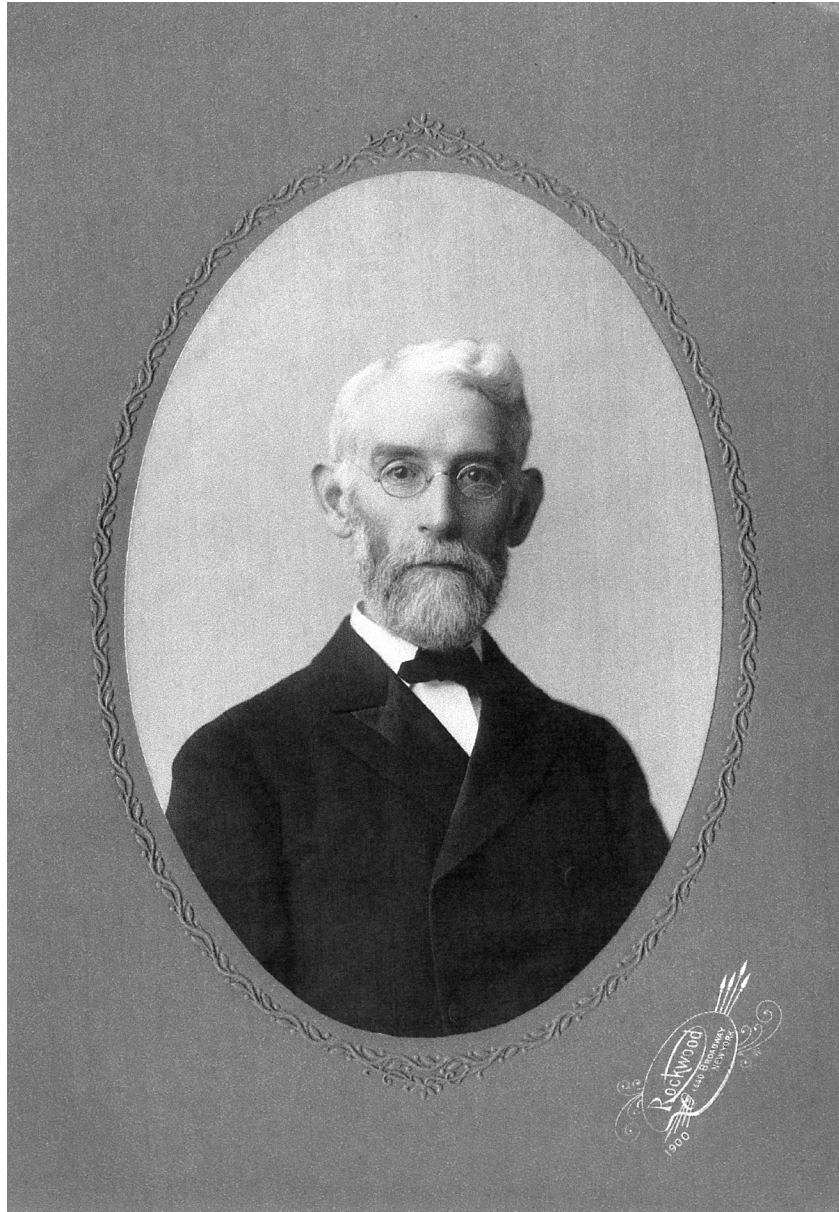


Figure 8. Joseph Lewis⁵ Potter



Figure 9. Elizabeth Ray⁵ (Potter) Smith



Figure 10. Charles Wilson⁵ (blind) and Electra (Parson) Riggs

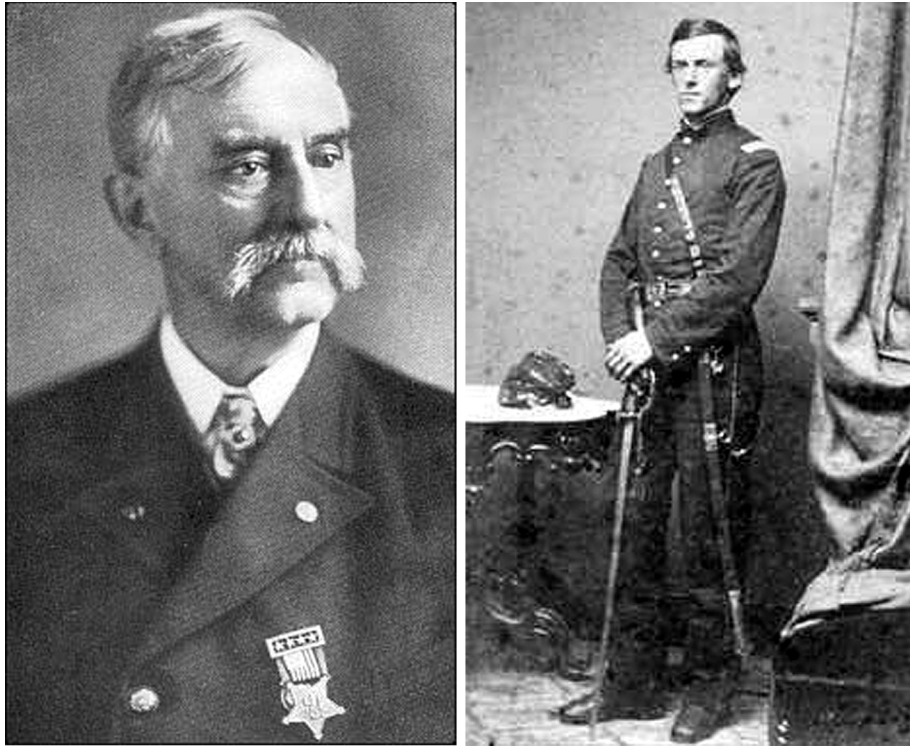


Figure 11. Elias Riggs⁵ Monfort during Civil War (right) and as Commander of the Grand Army of the Republic, Ohio chapter

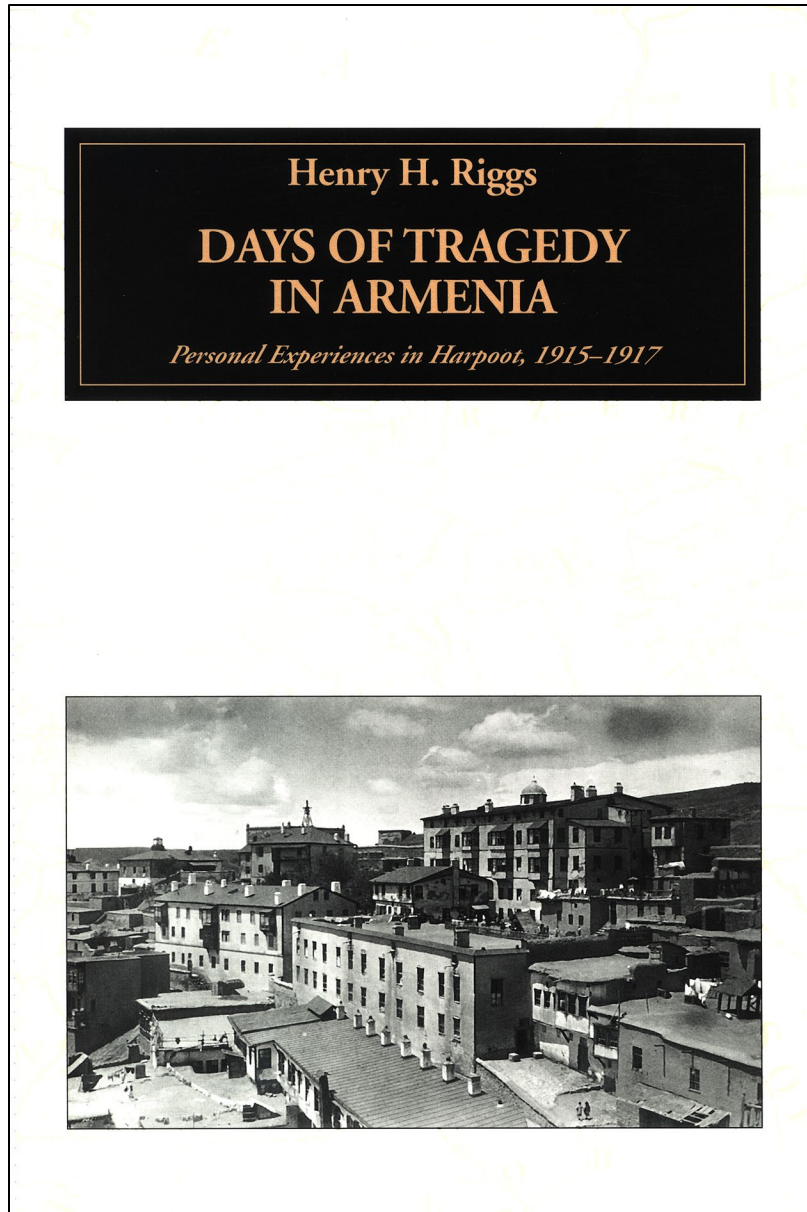


Figure 12. Cover of *Days of Tragedy in Armenia*, by Henry Harrison⁶ Riggs



Figure 13. Theodore D. A.⁶ Riggs, 1923



Figure 14. Winifred, wife of Theodore D. A.⁶ Riggs



Figure 15. Dust jacket of *Shepard of Aintab* by Alice Shepard, wife of Ernest Wilson⁶ Riggs



Figure 16. Edward⁷ and Frances Riggs with, left to right, Mary⁸, Martha⁸, Joy⁸, and Louis⁸



Figure 17. Louis⁸ and Joy⁸ Riggs were skyjacked in 1970



Figure 18. Gani, Eugenio⁹, Este⁹, and Joy⁸ (Riggs) Perla



Figure 19. Aaron⁹, Martha Jane⁸ (Riggs) with Skylor⁹, Byron⁹, and Nathan Knoll



Figure 20. Mary⁸ (Riggs) and Raj Jayaraman and, left to right, Susheela⁹, Sumita⁹, and Malika⁹



Figure 21. Prof. Frank Pitelka, husband of Prof. Dorothy⁷ Riggs



Figure 22. Prof. Louis⁸ Pitelka

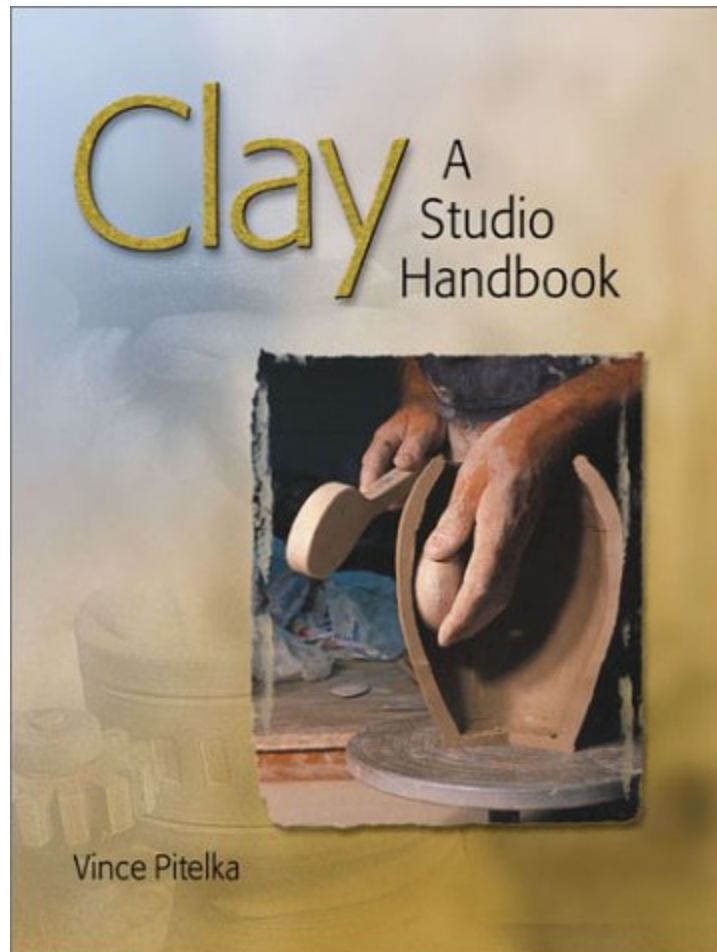


Figure 23. Cover for book by Vince⁸ Pitelka

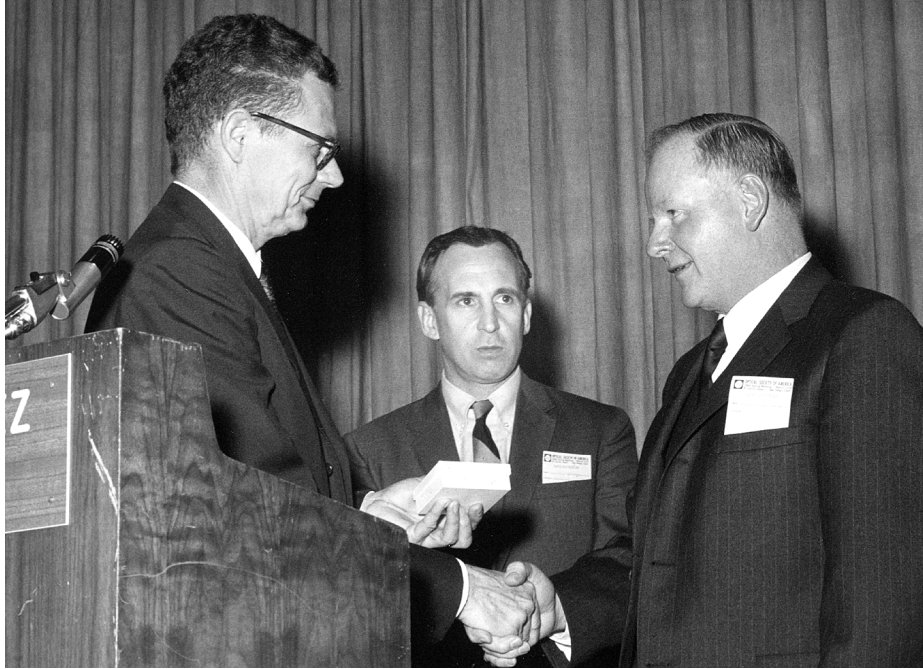


Figure 24. Lorrin A.⁷ Riggs, right, receives the Edgar D. Tillyer Medal from Karl G. Kessler, left, and John L. Brown